

This GRETIL version has been converted from a custom Devanagari encoding.
Consequently, many word boundaries are not marked by spaces.
These and other irregularities cannot be standardized at present.
In spite of many corrections, the text is in need of proof-reading!

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

reference system:

nys_ = nyayasutra nysbh_ = nyayasutrabhasya

***** nysbh_1,1.1 *****

pramanato 'rthapratipattau pravrttisamathyadirthavat pramanam|
pramanamantarena narthapratipattih| narthapratipattimantarena
pravrttisamartham| pramanena khalvayam jñatarthamupalabhya
tamipsati va jahasati va| tasyepsajahasaprayuktasya samiha
pravrtturityucyate| samarthyā punarasyah phalenabhisambandhah|
samihamanasvamarthamabhipsan jhasan va tamarthamapnati jahati va|
arthastu sukham sukhaetusca| so 'yam pramanartha 'parisamkhyeyah,
pranabhrdbhedasyaparisamkhyetvat|

arthavati ca pramane pramata prameyam pramiturityarthavanti bhavanti|
kasmat ? anyatamapaye 'rthasyanupapatteh/

tatra yasyepsajahasaprayuktasya pravrttih, sa pramata| sa yenartha
praminoti vijanati tatpramanam| yo 'rthah pramiyate

jñayate tatprameyam/

kim punastatvam ? satasca sadbhavo 'satascasadbhava iti| satsaditi
grhyamanam yathabhutamaviparitam tatvam bhavati| asaccasaditi
grhyamanam yathabhutamaviparitam tacvam bhavati| katham
punaruttarasya pramanenopalabdhiriti ? satyupalabhyamane
tadvadanupalabdheh pradipavat| yatha darsakena pradipena drsye
guhyamane tadvā yanna grhyate tatrasti/

yadyabhavisyadidamiva vyajñasyate vijñanabhavannastiti| tadevam
satah prakasakam pramanamasadapi prakasayatiti| sacca khalu
sodasadha vyudhamupadeksyate| tasam khalvasam sadvidhanam

nys_1,1.1:

pramanaprameyasamsayaprayojanadrstantasiddhantavayavatarkanirn
ayavadajalpavitandahetvabhasacchulajatinigrahasathanam
tattvajñanannihsreyasadhigamah//

nirdese yathavacanam vighraha| carthe dvandvah samasah|
pramanadinam tatvamiti saisiki sasthi| tatvasya jñanam
nihsreyasasyadhigama iti ca karmani sasthyau| ta etavanto

vidyamanarthah| esamaviparitajñanarthamihopadesah| so
'yamanavayavena tantrartha uddisto veditavyah/

atmadeh khalu prameyasya tatvajñanatrihsreyasadhigamah
taccaiduttarasutrenanudyate| heyam tasya nirvartakam
hanamatyantikam tasyopayo 'dhigantavya ityetani khalu
catvaryarthapadani samyagbuddhva nihsreyasamadhigacchati/

tatra sasayadinam prthagvacanamarthakame samsayadayo hi
yathasambhavam prmanesu prameyesu cantarbhavanto na vyatiraccinta
iti| satyamevemetat, imastu catastro vidyah prthakprasthanah
pranabhrtamanugrahayopadisyante, yasam

caturrthayamanviksiki nyayavidya| tasyah prthakprasthanah
samsayadayah padarthah| tesa
prthagvacanamantarenadhyatmavidyamatramiyam syat,
yathopanisadah| tasmad samsayadibhih padarthaih prthak
prasthapyate/

tatra nanupalabdhe na ninaute 'rtheh pravarttate|
ki tarhi ? samsayite 'rthe|
tathacoktam, vimrsya paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam
nirnayah //

(1.1 . 41) iti| vimarsah samsayah| paksapratipaksau
nyayapravrttih| arthavadharanam nirnayastatvajñanamiti| sa
cayam kinkhiditi vastuvimarsamatramanavadharanam jñanam
samsayah| sa ca prameye 'ntabhavannevamartha prthagucyate iti/

artha prayojanam, yena prayuktah pravartate tat prayojanam, yamarthamabhopsan
jihasan va karmarabhate| tenanena sarve praninahsarvani karmani
sarvasca vidya vyaptah| tadasrayasca nyayah pravartate| kah
nunarayam nyayah? pramanairarthapariksanam|
pratyaksagamasritam canumanam| sanviksa|
pratyaksagamabhyamiksitasarthasyanviksanamanviksa| taya
pravartata ityanviksiki nyayavidya nyayasastram| yatpunaranumanam
pratyaksagamaviruddha nyayabhasah sa iti/

tatra vadajalpau saprayojanau, vitanda tu pariksyate| vitandaya
pravatamano vaitandikah| sa prayojanamanuyukto yadi pratipadyate, so
'sya paksah so 'sya siddhanta iti vaitandikatvam jahati| atha na
pratipadyate nayam laukiko na pariksaka ityapadyate/

athapi parapaksapratisedhajñapanam prayojanam braviti, etadapi
tadrgeval yo jñapayati, yo janati, yena jñapayate, yacca
jñapayate-etacca pratipadyate cadi, tada vaitandikatvam jahati| atha
na pratipadyate, parapaksapratisedhajñapanam prayojanamityetadasya
vakyamanarthakam bhavati/

vakyasamuhasca sthapanahino vitanda| tasya yadyabhidheyam
pratipadhate so 'sya paksah sthapaniyo bhavati| atha na pratipadyate

pralapamatramanarthakam bhavati, vitandatvam nivartata iti/

atha drstantah| pratyaksavisayo 'rtho drstantah, catra
laukikapariksakanam darsanam na vayahanyate| sa ca prameyam| tasya
prthagvacanam ca| tadasrayavanumanagama| tasmin sati
syatamanumanagama, asati ca na syatam| tadasraya nyayapravrttih|
drstantavirodhena ca parapaksapratisedho vacaniyo bhavati|
drstansamadhina ca svapaksah sthapaniyo bhavati| nastikasca
drstantamabhyupagacchan nastikatvam jahati| anabhyupagacchan
kimsadhanah paramupalabheta ? niruktena ca drstantena
sakyamabhidhatum,

sadhyasadharmyat taddharmabhavi drstamnta udaharanam// (1.1.36)

tadviparyayad va viparitam // (1.1.37)

iti astyayamityabhyanuññayamano 'rthah siddhantah| sa ca prameyam|
tasya prthagvacanam, satsu siddhantabhedesu vadajalpavitandah
pravartante, natanyatheti/

sadhaniyasyarthasya yavati sabdasamuhe siddhih parisamapyate, tasya
pañcavayavah pratijñadayah samuhamapeksyavayava ucyante| tesu
pramanasamavayah| agamah pratijña, heturanumanam, udaharanam
pratyaksame upamanamupanayah, sarvesamekarthasamavaye
samarthyapradarsanam nigamanamiti| tadasraya ca tatvavyavastha| te
caite 'vayavah

sabdavisesah santah prameye 'ntamuta evamartha puthagracyanta iti/

tarko na pramanasamguhato, na pramanantaram,
pramanamanugrahakastatvajñanaya kalpate| tasyodaharam, kimidam
janma krtakena hetuna nirvartyate, ahosvidakrtakena, athakasmikamiti ?
evamavijñatatave 'rthe karanopapatya

uhah pravatate-yadi krtakena hetuna nirvartyate, hetucchedadupapanno
'yam janmocchadah| athakrtakena hetuna, tato
henucchedasyasakyatvadanupapanno janmocchedah| athakasmikam, ato
'kasmannirvartyamanam na punarnirvartsyatiti nivrttikaranam
nopapadyate| tena janmanuccheda iti| etasmimstarkavisaye karmanimitam
janmeti pramanani pravartamanani

tarkenanugrhyante| tanvajñanavisayasya ca vibhagat tatvajñanaya
kalpate tarka iti| so 'yamitthamabhutastarkah pramanasahito vade
sadhanayopalambhaya carthasya bhavativityevamartha prthagucyate
prameyantabhuto 'piti/

nirnayastatvajñanam pramananam phalam| tadavasano vadah| tasya
palanartha jalpavitande| tavetau tarkanirnayau

lokayatram vahata iti| so 'yam nirnayah prameyantarbhuta evamartha
prthaguddista iti/

vadah khalu nanapravaktrkah pratyadhikaranasadhano

'nyataradhikarananirnayavasano vakyasamuhah prthaguddista
upalaksanartham, upalaksitena vyavaharastatvajñanaya bhavatiti/

tadvisesau jalavitande

tatvadyavasayasamraksanarthamityaktam/

nigrahasathanabhyah prthaguddista hetvabhasah, vade caudaniya
bhavisyantiti| jalpavitandayostu nigrahasathananiti/

chalajatinigrahasathananam prthagupadesa upalaksanarthah|
upalaksitanam svavakye parivarjanam chalajatinigrahasathananam
paravakye paryanuyogah| jatestu parenapra yujyamanayah sulabhah
samadhih, svayam ca sukarah prayoga iti/
seyamanviksiki pramanadibhih padarthairvibhajyamana--
pradipah sarvavidyanamupayah sarvakarmanam/
asrayah sarvadarmanam vidyoddesa prakirtita //iti//

tadidam tatvajñanam nihsreyasadhigamasca yathavidyam vedatavyam|
iha tvadhyatmavidyayamatmadijñanam tatvajñanam/
nihsreyasadhigamapavargapraprtiriti//2//

***** nysbh_1,1.2 *****

tat khalu vai nihsreyasam kim tattvajñananantarameva bhavati?
netyucyate kim tarhi? tattvajñanad--

nys_1,1.2: duhkhanmapravrttidosa mithyajñananamuttarottarapaye
tadanantarabhavadapavargah //

tatratmadyapavargaparyante prameye mithyajñanamanekaprakarakam vartate|
atmani tavannastiti, anatmanyatmeti, dukkhe sukhamiti, anitye
nityamiti, atrane tranamiti, sabhaye nirbhayamiti, jugupsite
'bhimatamiti, hatavye apratihavyamiti, pravrttau nasti karma, nasti
karmaphalamiti, dosesu nayam dosanimittah samsara iti|
pretyabhava nasti janturjivo va sattva atma va yah preyat pretya ca
bhavediti, anamittam janma, animitto janmoparama iti, adiman pretyabhavo
'nantasceti, naimittikah sannakarmamnimittah pretyabhava iti,
dehendriyabuddhivedanasantanocchedapratisandhanabhyam niratmakah
pretyabhava iti| apavarge bhismah khalvayam sarvakaryoparamah,
sarvaviprayoge 'pavarge bahu bhadrakam lupyatam iti katham buddhiman
sarvasukhocchedamacaitanyamamumapavargam rocyediti//

etasmanmithyajñanadanukulesu ragah, pratikulesu ca dvesah|
ragadvesadhikaraccasatyersyasuyamanalobhadayo dosa bhavanti|
dosaih prayuktah sarirena pravartamano
himsasteyapratisiddhamaithunanyacarati| vaca
anrtaparusasucanasambaddhani| manasa paradroham
paradravyabhiasam nastikyam ceti| seyampapatmika
pravrttiradharmaya//

atha subha, sarirena danam paritrnam paraciranam ca| vaca
satyam hitam priyam svadhyayam ceti| manasa dayamasprham

sraddham ceti| seyam dharmaya| atra pravattisadhanau dharmadharmam
pravrttisabdenoktau, yathannasadhanah pranah, annam vai
praninah pranah iti| seyam pravrttih kutsitasyabhipujitasya
ca janmanah karanam| janma punah sarirendriyabuddhivedananam
nikayavisistah pradurbhavah| tasmin sati dukkham, tatpunah
pratikulavedaniyam badhana pida tapa iti| ta hame
mithyajñanadayo dukkhanta dharma avicchena pravartamanah
samsara iti//

yada tu tattvajñanam mithyajñanamapaiti, tada mithyajñanaye dosa
apayanti| dosapaye pravrttirapaiti, pravrttyapaye janmapaiti|
janmapaye dukkhamapaiti| dukkhapaye catyantiko 'pavargo
nihsreyasamiti//

tattvajñanam tu khalu mithyajñanaviparyayena vyakhyatam| atmani
tavat astiti| anatmanyantmeti| evam dukkhe 'nitye 'trane sabhaye
jugupsite hatavye ca yathavisayam veditavyam| pravrttau, asti karmasti
karmaphalamiti| dosesa, dosanimitto 'yam samsara iti| pretyabhava
khalu, asti janturjovah sattva atma va yah preyat pretya ca bhavediti|
nimittavajjanma nimittavan janmoparama iti, anadih pretyabhavo
'pavarganta iti, naimittikah san pretyabhavah

pravrttinimittam iti| satmkah san
dehendriyabuddhivedanasantanocchedapratibandhanabhyam pravartata iti|
apavarge, santah

khalvayam sarvaviprayogah sarvoparamo 'pavargah, bahu ca krcchram
ghora papakam lupyata iti katham buddhiman sarvdukkhocchedam
sarvdukkhasamvidamapavargam na rocayediti| tad yatha,
madhuvisasamprkramannamanadeyamiti| evam sukham
dukkhanusaktamanadeyamiti//2//

***** nysbh_1,1.3 *****

trividha casya sastrasya pravrttiruddeso laksanam pariksa
ceti| tatra namadheyena padarthamatrasyabhidhanamuddesah|
tatroddistasyatattvavyavacchedako dharmo laksanam| laksitasya
yathalaksanamupapadyate na veti pramanairavadharanam pariksa|
tatroddistasya pravibhaktasya laksanamucyate, yatha pramanam
prameyasya ca| uddistasya laksitasya ca vibhagavacanam, yatha
chalasya--- vacanavighato 'rthavikalpopapattya chalam [1.1.3] tat trividham
[1.2.11] iti//

athoddistasya vibhagavacanam---

nys_1,1.3: pratyaksanumanopamanasabdah pramanani //

aksasyaksasya prativisayam vrttih pratyaksam| vrttistu
sannikarso jñanam va| yada sannikarsastada jñanam pramitih,
yada jñanam tada hanopadanopeksabuddhayah phalam| mitena lingena
lingino 'rthasya pascanmanamanam| upamanam samipyamanam, yatha

gaurevam gavaya iti| samipyam tu samanyayogah| sabdah sabdyate
'nenartha ityabhidhiyate vijñapyata iti//

upalabdhisadhanani pramananiti samakhyanirvacanasamarthyad
boddhavyam| pramiyate 'neneti karanarthabhidhano hi pramanasabdah|
tadvisesasamakhyaya api tathaiva vyakhyanam//

kim punaretani pramanani prameyamabhisamplavante, atha pratiprameyam
vyavatisthanta iti? ubhayatha darsanam/

astyatmetyaptopadesat pratiyate| atranumanam,
icchadvesaprayatnasukhaduhkhajñananyatmano lingam / [1.1.10] iti/
pratyaksam yuñjanasya yogasamadhiyam,
atmanyatmamanasoh samyogapisesadatma pratyaksah / [vai.su.
6.1.11] iti/

agniraptopadesat pratiyate amutragniriti/ pratyasidata
dhumadarsanenanimiyate| pratyasannena ca pratyaksata upalabhyate|
vyavastha punah,

agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah

iti| laukikasya svarge na lingadarsanam, na pratyaksam| stanayitnusabde
sruyamane sabdahetoranumanam| tatra na pratyaksam nagamah|
panau ca pratyaksata upalabhyamane nanumanam nagama iti//

sa ceyam pramitih pratyaksapara| jijñasitamarthamaptopadesat
pratipadyamano lingadarsanenapi bubhutsate| lingadarsanenanimitam ca
pratyaksato didrksate| pratyaksata upalabdhe 'rthe jijñasa
nivartate| purvoktamudaharanamagniriti/
pramatuh pramatavye 'rthe pramananam samkaro 'bhisamplavah,
asakaro vyavastheti //3//

***** nysbh_1,1.4 *****

atha vibhaktanam laksanavacanamiti--

nys_1,1.4: indriyaryasannikarsotpannu jñanamavyapadesyamavyabhicari
vyavasayatmakam pratyaksam //

indriyasyarthena sannikarsadutpadyate yajjñanam tat pratyaksam| na
tarhi idanimidam bhavati atma manasa samyujyate, mana indriyena,
indriyamartheneti? nedam karanavadharanam--etavatpratyakse
karanamiti, kim tu visistakaranavacanamiti/
yatpratyaksajñanasya visistakaranam taducyate, yattu samanam
anumanadijñanasya, na tannivartyata iti//

manasastarhindriyena samyogo vaktavyah? bhidyamanasya
pratyaksasrajñanasya nayam bhidyata iti samanatvannokta iti//

yavadartham vai namadheyasabdastairarthasampratayyah,
arthasampratayacca vyavaharah|
tatedamindriyarthasannikarsadutpannamarthajñana rupam iti va, rasa
ityeva va bhavati, rupasasabdasca visayanamadheyam| tena

vyapadisyate jñanam--rupamiti janite| rasa iti janite|
namagheyasabdena vyapadisyamanam sat sabdam prasajyate/

ata aha--avyapadesyamiti| yadidamanupayukte sabdarthasambandhe
arthajñanam, na tat namadheyasabdena vyapadisyate, grhite 'pi ca
sabdarthasambandhe asyarthasyayam sabdo namadheyamiti| yada tu so
'rtho grhyate, tada tatpurvasmadarthajñanat

na visisyate, tat arthavijñanam tadrgeva bhavati| tasya
tvarthajñanasyanyah samakhyasabdo nasti, yena pratiyamanam

vyavaharaya kalpet| na capratiyamanena vyavaharah|
tasmajjñeyasyarthasya samjñasabdenetikanayuktena
nirddhisyate--rupamiti jñanam, rasa iti va jñanamiti|
tadevamarthajñanakale sa na samakhyasabdo vyapriyate, vyavaharakale tu
vyapriyate| tasmadasabdam arthajñanamindriyarthasannikarsotpannamiti//

grisme maricayo bhaumenosmana samsrstah spandamana
durasthasya caksusa sannikrasyante|
tatrendriyarthasannikarsadudakamiti jñanamutpadyate| tacca pratyaksam
prasajyate ityata aha avyabhariti yadetasmimstadati

tadvyabhariti, yattu tasmimstaditi tadavyabhariti pratyaksamiti//

duraccaksusa hyayamartham pasyannavadharayati dhuma iti va
renuriti va| tadetadindriyarthasannikarsotpannamanavadharanajñanam
pratyaksam prasajyata ityata aha--vyavasayatmakamiti| na
caitanmantavyam--atmamanah sannikarsajamevanavadharanajñanamiti|
kim tarhi? caksusa hyayamartham pasyannavadharayati, yatha
cendriyena upalabdhamartha manasopalabhate,
evamindriyenanavadharayanmanasa navadharayati| yacca
tadindriyanavadharanapurvakam manasanavadharanam
tadvisesapeksam vimarsematram samsayah, na purvamiti|
sarvatra ca pratyaksavisaye jñaturindriyena vyavasayah,
pascanmanasanuvyavasayah, upahatendriyanamanuvyavasayahavaditi//

atmadisu sukhadisu ca pratyaksalaksanam vaktavyam,
anindriyarthasannikarsajam hi taditi| indriyasya vai sato manasa
indriyebhyah prthagupadeso dharmambhedat| bhautikanindriyani
niyatavisayani, sagunanam caisamindriyabhava iti|
manastvabhautikam

sarvavisayam ca, nasya sagunasyendriyabhava iti| sati
cendriyarthasannikarse sannidhimasannidhi casya
yugapajñananutpattikaranam vaksyamah(1/1/16) iti|
manasascendriyabhavanna vacyam laksanantaramiti/

tantrantarasamacaracaitatpratyetavyamiti|
paramatmapratisiddhamanumatamiti hi tantrayuktih|
vyakhyatam pratyaksam // 4 //

***** nysbh_1,1.5 *****

nys_1,1.5: atha tatpurvakam trividham anumanam
purvavacchesavatsamanyato drstam ca //

tatpurvakamityanena lingalinginoh sambandhadarsanam|
lingadarsanam cabhisambadhyate| lingalinginoh
sambaddhayordarsanena lingasmrtirabhisambadhyate| smrtya
lingadarsanena capratyakso 'rtho 'numiyate//

purvavaditi--yatra karanena karyamanumiyate, yatha medhonnatya
bhavisyati vrstiriti| sesavattat--yatra karyena
karanamanumiyate, purvodakaviparitamudakam nadyah purnatvam
sighratvam drsthva strotaso 'numiyate bhuta vrstiriti|
samanyatodrstam--vrajyapurvakamanyatra drstasyanyatra
darsanamiti, tatha cadityasya, tasmāt astyapratyaksapyadityasya
vrajyete//

atha va purvavaditi--yatra yathapurva
pratyaksabhutayoranyataradarsanenanyatarasyapratyaksasyanumanam,
yatha

dhumenagniriti| sesavannama parisasah, sa ca prasaktapratisedhe
'nyatraprasangacchisyamane sampratyayah, yatha
sadanityamevadinā dravyagunakarmanamavisesena
samanyavisesasamavayebhyo nirbhaktasya sabdasya, tasmin
dravyagunakarmasamsaye, na dravyam, ekadravyatvat, na karma,
sabdantarāhetutvat, yastu sisyate so 'yamiti sabdasya
gunatvapratipattih| samanyatodrstam nama--yatrapratyakse
lingalinginoh sambandhe kenacidarthena lingasya samanyadapratyakso
lingi gamyate, yathecchadibhiratma, icchadayogunah, gunasca
dravyasamsthanah, tadyadesam sthanam sa atmeti//

vibhagavacanadeva trividhamiti siddhe trividhavacanam mahato
mahavisayasya nyayasya laghiyasa sutrenopadesat param

vakyalaghavam manyamanasyanyasmin vakyalaghave 'nadarah| tatha
cayamasyethambhutena vakyavikalpena pravrttah siddhante chale
sabdadisū ca bahulam samacarah sastra iti//

sadvisayam ca pratyaksam sadasadvisayam canumanam|
kasmāt? traikalyagrahanat--trikalayukta artha anumanena grhyante|
bhavisyatityanumiyate bhavatiti cabhuditi ca|
asacca khlvatitamanagatam ceti //5//

***** nysbh_1,1.6 *****

athopamanam---

nys_1,1.6: prasiddhasadharmyatsadhyasadhanamupamanam //

prajñatena samanyatprajñapaniyasya prajñapanamupamanamiti| yatha
gaurevam gavaya iti| kim punaratropamanena kriyate? yada khalvayam
gava samanadharmam pratidyate, tada pratyaksatastamartham pratipadyata

iti| samakhyasambandhapratipattih upamanartham ityaha|
yatha gaurevam gavaya ityupamane prayukte gava samanadharmanam
arthamindriyarthasamnikarsadupalabhamano 'sya gavayasabdah
samjñeti samjñasajñisambandham pratipadyata iti|
yatha mudgastatha mudgaparni yatha bhasastatha
masapanityupamane prayukte upamanatsamjñasamjñisambandham
pratipadyamanastamosadhi bhaisajyaya aharati|
evamanyo 'pyupamanasya loke visayo bubhutsitavya iti //6//

***** nysbh_1,1.7 *****

atha sabdah---

nys_1,1.7: aptopadesah sabdah //

aptah khalu saksatkrtadharma yathadrstasarthasya
cikhyapayisaya prayukta upadesta| saksatkaranamarthasyaptih,
taya pravartata ityaptah|
rsyaryamlecchanam samanam laksanam|
tatha ca sarvesam vyavaharah pravartanta iti|
evamebhih pramanairdevamanusyatirascam vyavaharah prakalpante,
nato 'nyatheti //7//

***** nysbh_1,1.8 *****

nys_1,1.8: sa dvividho drstadrstarthatvat //

yasyeha drsyate 'rthah sa drstarthah| yasyamutra pratiyata so
'drstarthah| evamrsilaukikavakyanam vibhaga iti|
kimartham punaridamucyate? sa na manyeta drstartham
evaptopadesah pramanam, arthasyavadharanadita, adrstartho
'pi
pramanamarthasyanumanaditi|
iti pramanabhasyam // 8 //

***** nysbh_1,1.9 *****

kim punaranena pramanenarthajatam pramatavyamiti? taducyate---

nys_1,1.9:

atmasarirendriyarthabuddhimanahvrttidosaapretyabhavaphaladukhapa
vargasatu prameyam //

tatatma sarvasya drasta sarvasya bhokta sarvajñah sarvanubhavi|
tasya bhogayatanam sariram| bhogasadhananindriyani| bhoktavaya
indriyarthah| bhogo buddhih| sarvarthopalabdih nendriyani
prabhavantiti sarvaisayamantahkarana manah|
sarirendriyarthabuddhisukhadukhasamvedananam nirvrttikaranam
pravrttih, dosasca| nasyedam sariramapurvamanuttaram ca|
purvasariranamadirnasti, uttaresamapavargo 'nta iti
pretyabhavah| samadhanasukhadukhopabhogah phalam| dukhamiti
nedamanukulavedaniyasya sukhasya pratiteh pratyakhyanam| kim tarhi?

janmana evedam sasukhasadhanasya dukkhanusangat
dukkhenaviprayogadvividhabadhanayogad dukkhamiti
samadhibhavanamupadisyate| samahito bhavayati,

bhavayannirvidyate, nirvinnasya vairagyam, viraktasyapavarga iti|
janmamaranaprabandhocchedah sarvadukkhaprahanamapavarga iti//

astyanyadapi dravyagunakarmasamanyavisesasamavayah prameyam,
tadbhedena caparisadkhyeyam| asya tu tattvajñanadapavargo
mithyajñanatsamsara ityata etadupadistam viseseneti //9//

***** nysbh_1,1.10 *****

tatratma tavatpratryaksato na grhyate| sa kimaptopadesamatradeva
pratipadyata iti? netyucte| anumanacca pratipattavya iti| katham?

nys_1,1.10: icchadvesaprayatnasukhadukkhajñananyatmano lingam //

yajjatiyasyarthasya sannikarsatsukhamatmapalabdhan, tajjatiyameva
artham pasyannupadatumicchati, seyamadatumiccha
ekasyanekarthadarsino darsanapratibandhanadbhavati lingamatanah|
niyatavisaye hi buddhibhedamatre na sambhavati, dehantaravaditi|
ekamekasyanekarthadarsino darsanapratibandhanat dukkhahetau dvesah|
yajjatiyo 'syarthah sukhahetuh prasiddhastajjatiyamatha pasyan
adatum prayatate| so 'yam prayatna ekamanekarthadarsinam
darsanapratibandhataram anterana na syat| niyatavisaye hi
buddhibhedamatre na sambhavati, dehantaravaditi| etena dukkhahetau
prayatno vyakhyatah| sukhadukkhasmrtya cayam
tatsadhanamadadanah sukhamupalabhate dukkhamupalabhate, sukhadukkhe
vedayate| purvokta eva hetuh| bubhutsamanah khalvayam vimrsati kim
sviditi, vimrsamsca janite idamiti, tadidam jñanam
bubhutsavimarsabhyamabhinnakartrkam grhyamanamatmano lingam|
purvokta eva heturiti| tatra dehantaravaditi vibhajyate| yatha
anatmavadino dehantaresu niyatavisaya buddhibheda na
pratisandhiyante, tathaikadehavisaya api na pratisandhiyeran,
avisesat|
so 'yamekasattvasya samacarah svayandrstasya smaranam,
nanyadrstasya, nandrstasyeti|
evam khalu nanasattvanam samacaro 'nyadrstamanyo na smaratiti|
tadetadubhayamasakyamanatmavadina
vyavasthapayitumityevamupapannamastyatmeti //10//

***** nysbh_1,1.11 *****

tasya bhogadhisthanam---

nys_1,1.11: cestendriyarthasrayah sariram //

katham cestasrayah? ipsitam jhasitam
varthamadhikrtyepsajihaprayuktasya tadupayanusthanalaksana
samiha cesta, sa yatra

varate tacchariram|
kathamindriyasrayah? yasyanugrahenanugrhitani upaghate na
copahatani svavisayesu sadhvasadhusu pravartante, sa
esamasrayah tacchariram|
kathamarthasrayah? yasminnayataneneti indriyarthasannikarsadutpannayoh
sukhaduhkhayoh pratisamvedanam pravartate, sa esamasrayah
tacchariramiti //11//

***** nysbh_1,1.12 *****

bhogasadhanani punah,

nys_1,1.12: ghranarasanacaksustvaksrotranindriyani bhutebhyah
//

jighratyaneneti ghranam gandham grhnatiti| rasayatyaneneti
rasanam rasam grhnatiti| caste 'neneti caksu rupam
pasyatiti| tvaksthanamindriyam tvak| tadupacarah sthanaditi|
srnotyaneneti srotram sabdam grhnatiti| evam
samakhyanirvacanasamarthyadbodhyam
svavisayagrahanalaksananindriyaniti|
bhutebhya iti|
nanaprakrtinamesam satam visayaniyamah, naikaprakrtinam|
sati ca visayaniyame svavasiyagrahanalaksantvam bhavatiti //12//

***** nysbh_1,1.13 *****

kani punarindriyakaranani?

nys_1,1.13: prthivyapastejo vayurakasamiti bhutani //
samjñasabdaih prthagupadeso bhutanam vibhaktanam suvacam
karyam bhavisyatiti //13//

***** nysbh_1,1.14 *****

ime tu khalu---

nys_1,1.14: gandharasarupasarsasabdah prthivyadigunastadarthah
//

prthivyaadinam yathaviniyogam guna indriyanam
yathakramamartha visaya iti //14//

***** nysbh_1,1.15 *****

acetanasya karanasya buddherjanam vrttih,
cetanasyakarturupalabdhiriti yuktiviruddhamartham pratyacaksanaka
ivedamaha---

nys_1,1.15: buddhirupalabdhirjñanamityanarthantaram //

nacetanasya karanasya buddherjñanam bhavitumarhati|
taddhi cetanam syat|
ekascayam cetano dehendriyasanghatavyatirikta iti|
prameyalaksanarthasya
vakyasyanyarthaprakasanamupapattisamarthyaditi //15//

***** nysbh_1,1.16 *****

smrtyanumanagamasamsayapratibhasvapnajñānohah
sukhadipratyaksamicchadayasca manaso lingani| tesu satsviyamapi---

nys_1,1.16: yugapajñānanutpattirmanaso lingam //

anindriyanimittah smrtyadayah karanantaranimitta
bhavitumarhantiti|
yugapacca khalu ghranadinam gandhadinam ca sannikarsesu satsu
yugapajñānani notpadyante|
tenanumiyate, asti tattadindriyasamyogi sahakari nimittantaramavyapi,
yasyasannidhernoṭpadyate jñānam, sannidhescotpadyata iti|
manahsamyoganapekṣasya hindriyarthasannikarsasya jñānahetutve
yugapadutpadyeran jñānani //16//

***** nysbh_1,1.17 *****

kramaprapta tu---

nys_1,1.17: pravrttirvagbuddhisarirambhah //

mano 'tra buddhiriti abhipretam, budhyate 'neneti buddhih|
so 'yabharambhah sarirena vaca manasa ca punyah papasca
dasavidhah|
tadetakrtabhasyam dvitiyasutra iti //17//

***** nysbh_1,1.18 *****

nys_1,1.18: pravartanalaksana dosah //

pravartana---pravrtti hetutvam, jñātaram hi ragadayah pravartayanti
punye pape va| yatra mityajñānam tatra ragadvesaviti|
pratyatmavedaniya hime dosah kasmallaksanato nidrdisyanta iti?
karmalaksanah khalu raktadvistamudhah, rakto hi tat karma
kurute yena karmana sukham dukkham va labhate, tatha
dvistastatha mudha iti|
dosa ragadvesamoha
ityucyamane bahu noktam bhavatiti //18//

***** nysbh_1,1.19 *****

nys_1,1.19: punar utpattih pretyabhavah //

utpannasya kvacitsattvanikaye mrtva ya punarutpattih sa
pretyabhavah| utpannasya---sambaddhasya| sambandhastu
dehendriyabuddhivedanabhih| punarutpattih--- punardehadibhih
sambandhah| purarityabhyasabhidhanam| yatra kvacitpranabhrnnikaye
varttamanah purvopattan dehadin jahati tatpraiti|
yat tatranyatra va dehadinanyanupadatte tadbhavati|
pretyabhavah---mrtva punarjanma|
so 'yam janmamaranaprabandhabhyaso 'nadirapavargantah pretyabhavo
veditavya iti //19//

***** nysbh_1,1.20 *****

nys_1,1.20: pravrttidosajanito 'rthah phalam //

sukhaduhkhasamvedanam phalam| sukhavipakam karma dukhavipakam
ca|
tatpunardehendriyavisayabuddhisu satisu bhavatiti saha dehadibhih
phalamabhipratam|
tatha hi pravrttidosajanito 'rtha phalametatsarvam bhavati|
tadetatphalamupattamupattam heyam, tyaktam tyaktamupadeyamiti nasya
hanopadanayornistha paryavasana vasti, sa khalvayam phalasya
hanopadanasrotatasohyate loka iti //20//

***** nysbh_1,1.21 *****

athaitadeva---

nys_1,1.21: badhanalaksanam dukkham //

badhana pida tapa iti|
tayanubaddhamanasaktamavinirbhagena vartamanam dukkhayogad
dukkhamiti|
so 'yam sarvam dukkhenanubaddhamiti pasyan dukkham jhasurjanmani
dukkhadarsi nirvidyate nirvinno virajyate virakto vimucyate //21//

***** nysbh_1,1.22 *****

yatra tu nistha yatra tu paryavasana so 'yam---

nys_1,1.22: tadatyantavimokso 'pavargah //

tena dukkhena janmana atyantam vimuktirapavargah| katham? upattasya
janmano hanam, anyasya canupadanam| etamavasthamaparyantamapavargam
vedayante 'pavargavidah| tadabhayamajaramamrtyupadam brahma
ksemaprapitariti//

nityam sukhamatmano mahattvavat tattu mokse bhivyaajyate,
tenabhivyaaktenatyantam vimuktah sukhi bhavatiti kecit manyante|
tesam pramanabhavadanupapattih| na pratyaksam nanumanam
nagamo va vidyate, nityam sukhamatmano mahattvavat tattu mokse
'bhivyaajyata iti//

nityasyabhivyaaktih samvedanam, tasya hetuvacanam| nityasya
sukhasyabhivyaaktih samvedanam jñanamiti, tasya heturvacyo
yatastadutpadyata iti//

sukhavannityamiti cet? samsarasthasya muktenavisesah| yatha muktah
sukhena tatsamvedanena ca sannityenopapannastatha

samsarastho 'pityavisesah prasajyate, ubhayasya nityatvat//

abhyunuññane ca dharmadharmaphalena sahaacaryam yaugapadyam grhyate|
yadidam utpattisthanesu dharmadharmaphalam sukham dukkham ca
samvedyate paryayena, tasya ca nityasamvedanasya ca sahabhavo

yaugapadyam grhyeta, na sukhabhavo nanabhivvyaktirasti, ubhayasya
nityatvat/

anityatve hetuvacanam| atha mokse nityasya sukhasya savedanamanityam?
yatastadutpadyate sa heturvacyah| atmamanahsamyogasya
nimittantarasahitasya hetutvam| tasya sahakarinimittantaravacanam|
atmamanahsamyogo heturiti cet? evamapi tasya sahakari nimittantaram
vacaniyamiti//

dharmasya karanavacanam| yadi dharmo nimittantaram? tasya heturvacyo yata
utpadyata iti| yogasamadhijasya karyavasayavirodhatpraksaye
samvedanenivrthih| yadi yogasamadhijo dharmo hetuh? tasya
karyavasayavipodhatpraksaye samvedanam amatyantam nivarteta//

asamvedane cavidyamanenavisesah| yadi
dharmaksayatsamvedanoparamo nityam sukham na samvedyate iti kim
vidyamanam na samvedyate, athavidyamanamiti nanumanam visiste
'satiti/

apraksayasca dharmasya niranumanamutpattidharmakasyanityatvat|
yogasamadhijo dharmo na ksiyata iti nastyanumanam|
utpattidharmakamanityamiti viparyayasya tvanumanam| yasya tu samvedanoparamo
nasti tena samvedanaheturnitya ityanujñeyam//

nitye ca muktasamsarasthayoravisesa ityuktam| yatha muktasya nityam
sukham tatsamvedanahetusca, samvedanasya tuparamo nasti, karanasya
nityatvat, tatha samsarasthasyapiti| evam ca sati dharmadharmaphalena
sukhaduhkhasamvedanena sahcaryam grhyeteti//

sariradisambandhah pratibandhaheturiti cet? na,
sariradinamupabhogarthatvat, viparyayasya cananumanat| syanmatam,
samsaravasthasya sariradisambandho nityasukhasamvedanahetoh
pratibandhakah, tenaviseso nastiti| etaccayuktam, sariradaya
upabhogarthaste bhogapratibandham karisyantitya nupapannam | na
castyanumanamasarirasyatmano bhogah kascidastiti//

istadhigamartha pravrttiriti cet? na, anistoparamarthatvat| idam
anumanam, istadhigamartho moksopadesah pravrttisca
mumuksunam, nobhayamanarthakamiti| etaccayuktam, anistoparamartha
moksopadesah, pravrttisca mumuksunamiti|
nestamanistenananubaddham sambhavatiti anistanubandhat
istamapyanistasampadyate, anistahanaya ca ghatamana
istamapi jahati, vivekahanasyasakyatvaditi//

drstatikramasca dehadisu tulyah| yatha drstamanityam
sukham parityajya nityam sukham kamayate, evam dehendriya
buddhiranitya drsta anikramya muktasya nitya dehendriyabuddhayah
kalpayitavyah, sadhiyascaivam muktasya caikatmyam kalpitam
bhavatiti//

upapattiviruddhamiti cet? samanam| dehadinam nityatvam

pramanaviruddham kalpayayitumasakyamiti? samanam| sukhasyapi tarhi
nityatvam pramanaviruddham kalpayitumasakyamiti//

atyantike ca samsaraduhkhabhave sukhavacanadagame 'pi
satyavirodhah| yadyapi kascidagamah syat muktasyatyantikam sukhamiti?
sukhasabda atyantike duhkhabhave prayukta ityevamupapadyate, drsto
hi duhkhabhave sukhasabdaprayogo bahulamloka iti//

nityasukharagasyaprahane moksadhigamabhavo ragasya
bandhanasamajñanat| yadyayam mokse nityam sukhamabhivyajyata iti
nityasukharagena moksayaghatamana na moksamadhigacchet,
nadhigantumarhatiti| bandhanasamajñato hi ragah| na ca bandhane satyapi
kascinmukta ityupapadyata iti//

prahinanityasukharagasyapratikulatvam| athasya nityasukharagah
prahiyate, tasminprahine nasya nityasukharagah pratikulo bhavati?
yadyevam, muktasya nityam sukham bhavati, athapi na bhavati,
nasyobhayoh paksayormoksadhigamo vikalpyata iti // 22 //

***** nysbh_1,1.23 *****

sthanavata etarhi samsayasya laksanam vacyamiti taducyate---

nys_1,1.23:

samananekadharmopapattervipratipatterupalabdhyanupalabdhyavyavasthasca
visesapekso vimarsah samsayah //

samanadharmopapattervisesapekso vimarsah samsaya iti|
sthanupurusayoh samanam dharmamarohaparinahau pasyan
purvadrstam ca tayovisesam bubhutsamanah kisvidityanyataram
navadharayati, yat tadanavadharanajñanam sa samsayah|
samanamanayordharmamupalabhe visesamanyatarasya nopalabha ityesa
buddhih apeksa| sa samsayasya pravarttika varttate| tena
visesapekso vimarsah samsayah//

anekadharmopapatteriti| samanajatoyamasamanajatiyam canekam|
tasyanekasya dharmopapatteh visesasyobhayatha drstatvat|
samanajatiyebhyo 'samanajatiyebhyascartha visisyante,
gandhavattvatprthivyavadibhyasca visisyate, gunakarmabhyasca| asti
ca sabde vibhagajanyatvam visesah| tasmin dravyam gunah karma
veti sandehah, visesasyobhayatha drstatvat| kim dravyasya sato
gunakarmabhyo visesah, ahosvidagunasya sato dravyakarmabhyah, atha

karmanah sato dravyagunebhya iti? visesapeksa anyatamasya
vyavasthapakam dharmam nopalabha iti buddhiriti//

vipratipatteriti| vyahatamekarthadarsanam vipratipattih, vyaghatah
virodho 'sahabhava iti| astyatmekam darsanam nastyatmetyaparam| na ca
sadbhavasadbhavau sahaikatra sambhavatah| na canyatarasadhako
heturupalabhyate| tatra tattvanavadharanam samsaya iti//

upalabdhyavyavthatah khalvapi| saccodakamupalabhyate tadagadisu,

maricisu cavidyamanamudakamiti, atah kkacidupasabhyamane
tattvavyavasthapakasya pramanasyanupalabdheh kim sadupalabhyate
'thasaditi samsayo bhavati//

anupalabdhyavasthasca| sacca nopalabhyate mulakilakodakadi,
asaccanutpannam niruddham va, tatah kkacidanupalabhyamane, kim
sannopalabhyate utasaditi samsayo bhavati| visesapekso purvavat//

purvah samano 'nekasca dharmo jñeyasthah, upalabdhyanupalabdhi
punarjñatrsthe, etavata visesena punarvacanam|
samanadharmadhigamatsamanadharmopapattervisessasmrtyapekso vimarsa
iti //23//

***** nysbh_1,1.24 *****

sthanavatam laksanavacanamiti samanam/

nys_1,1.24: yamarthamadhikrtya pravartate tatprayojanam //

yamarthamaptavyam hatavyam va vyavasaya
tadapthianopayamanutisthati, prayojanam tadveditavyam,
pravrttihatutvat/ imamarthamapsyami hasyami vetivyavasayo
'rthasyadhikarah, evam vyavasiamano 'rtho 'dhikriyata iti//14//

***** nysbh_1,1.25 *****

nys_1,1.25: laukikapariksadanam yasminn arthe buddhisamyam sa
drstantah //

lokasamanyamanatitah laukikah, naisargikam vainayikam
buddhyatisayam apraptah|
tadviparitah pariksakah, tarkena pramanairartham
pariksitarhantiti|
yatha yamartham laukika budhyatante, tatha pariksaka api, so 'rtho
drstantah|

drstantavirodhena hi pratipaksah pratiseddavya bhavantiti,
drstantasamadhita na svapaksah sthapaniya bhavantiti,
avayavesu codaharanaya kalpata iti //25//

***** nysbh_1,1.26 *****

atha siddhantah| idamitthambhutañcetyabhyanjñayamanamarthajitam
siddham siddhasya samsthitih siddhantah|
samsthitiritthambhavavyavastha---dharmaniyamah| sa khalvayam---

nys_1,1.26: tantradhikaranabhyupagasamsasthitih siddhantah //

tantrarthasasthitih tantrasamsthitih|
tantramitaretarabhisambaddhasyarthasamuhasyopadesah sastram|
adhikarananusaktarthasamsthitiradhikaranasamsthitih|
abhyupagasamsthitiranavadharitarthapariagrahah|
tadvisesapariksanyabhyupagasasiddhantah // 26 //

***** nysbh_1,1.27 *****

tantrabhedat tu khalu sa caturvidhah

nys_1,1.27:

sarvatantrapratitantradhikaranabhyupagamasamsthityarthantarabhavat //

tatraitascatasrah samsthitayo 'rthantarabhutah//27//

***** nysbh_1,1.28 *****

tasam---

nys_1,1.28: sarvatantraviruddhastantre 'dhikrto 'rthah

sarvatantrasiddhantah //

yatha ghranadinindriyani, gandhadaya indriyarthah,

prthivyadini bhutani, pramanairarthasya grahanamiti //28//

***** nysbh_1,1.29 *****

nys_1,1.29: samanatantrasiddhah paratantrasiddhah

pratitantrasiddhantah //

yatha nasata atmalabhah, na sata atmahanam, niratisayascetanah

dehendriyamanahsam visayesu tattatkaranesu ca visesa iti

sankhcanam /

purusakarmadinimitto bhutasargah, karmahetavo dosah pravrttisca,

svagunavisistascetanah, asadutpadyate utpannam nirudhyata iti

yoganam //29//

***** nysbh_1,1.30 *****

nys_1,1.30: yatsiddhav anyaprakaranasiddhih sah

adhikaranasiddhantah //

yasyarthasya siddhavanye 'rtha anusajyante, na tairvina so 'rthah

sidhyati te 'rtha yadadhistanah, so 'dhikaranasiddhantah| yatha

dehendriyavyatirikto jñata darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanaditi|

atranusangino 'rtha indriyananatvam, niyatavisayanindriyani,

svavisayagrahanalingani jñaturjñanasadhanani,

gandhadigunavyatiriktam dravyam,

gunadhikaranamanyatavisayascetana iti| purvarthasiddhavete

'rthah sidhyanti| na tairvina so 'rthah sambhavatiti//30//

***** nysbh_1,1.31 *****

nys_1,1.31: apariksitaabhyupagamat

tadvisesapariksanamabhyupagasiddhantah //

yatra kimcidarthajatamapariksitamabhyupagamyate, astu dravyam

sabdah, sa tu nityo 'thanitya iti? dravyasya sato anityata nityata va

tadvisesah pariksyate, so 'bhyupagamasiddhantah

svabuddhyatisayacikhyapayisaya parabuddhyavajñanaya ca pravartata iti

//31//

***** nysbh_1,1.32 *****

athavayavah---

nys_1,1.32: pratijñahetudaharanopanayanigamananyavayavah //

dasavayavaneke nauyayika vakye sañcaksate jijñasa samsayah
sakyapraptih prayojanam samsayavyudasa iti| te kasmannocyanta iti?
tatrapratiyamane 'rthe pratyarthasya pravartika jijñasa|
apratiyamanamartham kasmajijñasate? tam tattvato jñatam hasyami
vopadasya upeksisye veti| ta eta
hanopadanopeksabuddhayastattvajñanasyarthah tadarthamayam
jijñasate| sa khalviyamasadhanam arthasyeti| jijñasadhikasthanam
samsayasca vyahatadharmopasanghatat tatvajñane pratyasannah|
vyahatorhi dharmayoranyatarattattvam bhavitumarhatiti| sa
prthagupadisto 'pyasadhanamarthasyeti| pramatuh pramanani
prameyadhigamarthani, sa sakyapraptirna sadhakasya vakyasya bhagena
yujyate pratijñadvaditi| prayojanam tattvavadharanamarthasadhakasya
vakyasya phalam naikadesa iti|
samsayavyudasah pratipaksopavarnanam tatpratisedhena
tattvajñanabhyanujñanartham, na tvayam sadhakavakyaikadesa iti|
prakarane tu jijñadaya samartha avadharaniarthopakarati|
tattvarnhasadhakabhavattu pratijñadayah sadhakavankyasya bhaga
ekadesa avayava iti // 32 //

***** nysbh_1,1.33 *****

tesam tu yathavibhaktanam---

nys_1,1.33: sadhyanirdesah pratijña //

prajñapaniyena dharmena dharmino visistasya parigrahavacanam
pratijña sadhyanirdesah| anityah sabda iti // 33 //

***** nysbh_1,1.34 *****

nys_1,1.34: udaharanasadharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetuh //

udaharanena samanyatsadhyasya dharmasya sadhanam prajñapanam
hetuh|
sadhya pratisandhaya dharmamudaharane ca pratisandhaya tasya
sadhanatavacanam hetuh|
utpattidharmakatvaditi|
utpattidharmakamanityam drstamiti // 34 //

***** nysbh_1,1.35 *****

kimetavaddhetulaksanamiti? netyucyate| kim tarhi?

nys_1,1.35: tatha vaidharmyat //

udaharanavaidharmyacca sadhyasadhanam hetuh|
katham? anityah sabdah utpattidharmakatvat|
anutpattidharmakam nityam drstam atmadaya iti //35//

***** nysbh_1,1.36 *****

nys_1,1.36: sadhyasadharmyat taddharmabhavi drstantah

udaharanam //

sadhyena sadharmyam samanadharmata|
sadhyasadharmyatkarantaddharmabhavi drstanta iti| tasya
dharmastaddharmah| tasyeti sadhyasya| sadhyam ca dvididham
dharmivisisto va dharmah sabdasyanityatvam, dharmavisisto va
dharmi anityah sabda iti| ihottaram tadgrahanena grhyata iti|
kasmad? prthagdharmavacanat| tasya dharmastaddharmah| taddharmasya
bhavastaddharmabhavah| sa yasmin drstante vartate sa
drstantah taddharmabhavi| yasmin drstante
sadhyasadharmyadutpattidharmakatvat sadhyasya dharmo 'nityatvam bhavati
sa drstantah| sadhyasadharmyadutpattidharmakatvattaddharmabhavi
bhavati, sa codadaharanamisyate| sthalyadi
dravyamutpattidharmakamanityam drstamiti| tatra yudatpadyate
tadutpattidharmakam| tacca bhutva na bhavati, atmanam jahati nirudhyata
ityanityam| evamutpattidharmakatvam sadhanamanityatvam sadhyam|
so 'yamekasmin dvayordharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavah sadharmyad
vyasthita upalabhyate|
tam drstanta upalabhamanah sabde 'pyanuminoti, sabdo
'pyutpattidharmakatvadanityah sthalyadivaditi|
udahariyate 'nena dharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhava ityudaharanam //36//

***** nysbh_1,1.37 *****

nys_1,1.37: tadviparyayat va viparitam //

drstanta udaharanamiti prakrtam |
sadhyavaidharmyadataddharmabhavi ca drstanta udaharanamiti |
anityah sabda utpattidharmakatvat anutpattidharmakam nityamatmadi, so
'yamatmadirdrstantah
sadhyavaidharmyadanutpattidharmakatvadataddharmabhavi-yo 'sau sadhyasya
dharmo 'nityatvam sa tasmin na bhavatiti| atratmadau drstanta
utpattidharmakatvasyabhavadanityatvam na bhavatiti upalabhamanah
sabde vapiryayamanuminoti, utpattidharmakatvasya bhavadanityah sabda iti|
sadharmyoktasya hetoh sadhyasadharmyat taddharmabhavi drstanta
udaharanam| vaidharmyoktasya hetoh sadhyavaidharmyadataddharmabhavi
drstanta udaharanam| purvasmin drstante yau tau dharmam
sadhyasadhanabhutau pasyati sadhye 'pi tayoh
sadhyasadhanabhavamanuminoti|
uttarasmin drstante yayordharmayorekasyabhavaditarasyabhavam
pasyati tayorekatarasya bhavaditarasya bhavam sadhye 'numinotiti|
tadetaddhetvabhasesu na sambhavatityahetavo hetvabhasesu|
tadidam hetudaharanayoh samarthyam paramasuksmam
duhkhabodham panditarupavedaniamiti //37//

***** nysbh_1,1.38 *****

nys_1,1.38: udaharanapeksah tatha iti upasamharah na tatha iti
va sadhyasya upanayah //

udaharanapeksa udaharanatantra udaharanavasah| vasah
samarthyam| sadhyasadharmyayukte udaharane
sthalyadidravayamutpattidharmakamanityam drstam, tatha ca sabda
utpattidharmaka iti sadhyasya sabdasyotpattidharmakatvamupasamhriyate |
sadhyavaidharmyayuktam punarudaharane atmadidravayamanutpattidharmakam
nityam drstam, na ca tathanutpattidharmakah sabda iti,
anutpattidharmakatvasyopasamharapratisedhenotpattidharmakattvamupasamhri
yate | tadidamupasamharadveta mudaharanadvaitadbhavati| upasamhriyate
aneneti copasamharo veditavya iti//38//

***** nysbh_1,1.39 *****

dvividhasya punarhetodvividhasya codaharanasyopasamharadvaite ca
samanam---

nys_1,1.39: hetvapadesatpratijñayah punarvacanam nigamanam //

sadharmyokte va vaidharmyokte va yathodaharanamupasamhriyate
tasmadutpattidharmakatvadanityah sabda iti nigamanam/ nigamyante aneneti
pratijñahetudaharanopanaya ekatreti nigamanam| nigamyante samarthyante
sambadhyante| tatra sadharmyokte tavadvetau vakyam, anityah sabda iti
pratijña| utpattidharmakatvaditi hetuh| utpattidharmakam sthalyadi
dravyamanityamityudaharanam| tatha cotpattidharmakah sabda
ityupanayah| tasmadutpattidharmakatvadanityah sabda iti nigamanam|
vaidharmyokte 'pi, anityah sabdah| utpattidharmakatvat,
anatpattidharmakamatmadi dravyam nityam drstam| na ca
tathanutpattidharmakah sabdah| kim tarhi? utpattidharmakah|
tasmadutpattidharmakatvadanityah sabda iti//

avayavasamudaye ca vakye
sambhuyetaretarabhisambandhatpramananyartham sadhayantiti|
sambhavastavat, sabdavisaya pratijña, aptopadesasya
pratyaksanumanabhyam pratisandhanadanrsesca
svatantryanupapatteh| anumanam hetuh, udaharane samdrsya
pratipatteh| taccodaharanabhasye vyakhyatam|
pratyaksavisayamudaharanam, drstenadrstasiddheh|
upamanamupanayah, tathetyupasamhaarat, na ca tatheti
copamanadharmapratisedhe viparitadharmopasamhaarasiddheh|
sarvesamekarthapratipattau samarthyapradarsanam nigamanamiti//

itaretarabhisambandho 'pi---asatyam pratijñayamanasraya hetvadayo
na pravartteran| asati hetau kasya sadhanabhavah pradarsyeta? udaharane
sadhya ca kasyopasamhaarah syat? kasya capadesatpratijñayah
punarvacanam nigamanam syat iti? asatyudaharane kena sadharmyam
vaidharmyam va sadhyasadhanamupadiyeta? kasya va
sadharmyavasadupasamhaarah pravarteta? upanayam cantarena sadhya
'nupasamhrtah sadhako dharmo nartham sadhayet| nigamanabhave
canabhivyaktasambandhanam pratijñadinamekarthena pravartanam
tatheti pratipadanam kasyeti//

athavayavarthah| sadhyasya dharmasya dharmina sambandhopapadanam
pratijñarthah| udaharanena samanasya viparitasya va sadhyasya
dharmasya sadhakabhavavacanam hetvarthah| dharmayoh
sadhyasadhanabhavapradarsanamekatrodaharanarthah| sadhanabhutasya
dharmasya sadhyena dharmena samanadhikaranyopapadanamupanayarthah|
udaharanasthayorddharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavopapattau sadhye
viparitaprasangapratisedhartham nigamanam//

na caitasyam hetudaharanaparisuddhau satyam
sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanasya
vikalpajatinigrahasthanabahutvam prakramate|
avyavasthapyā khalu dharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavamudaharane jativadi
pratyavatisthate|
vyavasthiteha khilu dharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavē drstantasthe
grhyamane sadhanabhutasya dharmasya hetutvena upadanam na
sadharmyamatrasya, na vairdharmyamatrasya veti //39//

***** nysbh_1,1.40 *****

ata urdhvam tarko laksaniya iti athedamucyate---

nys_1,1.40: avijñātatattve 'rthe
karanopapattitastattvajñānarthamuhastarkah //

avijñāyamanatattve 'rthe jijñāsa tavajjayate janiyamamarthamiti| atha
jijñāsitasya vastuno vyahatau dharmāum vibhāgena vimrsati, kim svit
ittthamahosvinnethamiti| vimrsyamanayorddharmayorekataram
karanopapattya anujñānati, sambhavatyasmin karanam pramanam
heturiti| karanopapattya syadevametat netaraditi//

tatra nidarsanam, yo 'yam jñāta jñātavymartham janite, tam
tattvato janiyeti jijñāsa| sa kimutpattidharmako 'nutpattidharmakam iti
vimarsah| vimrsyamane 'vijñātatattve 'rthe yasya
dharmasyabhyanujñākaranamupapadyate, tamanujanati|
yadyayamanutpattidharmakah tatah svakrtasya karmanah phalamanubhavati
jñāta| duhkhanmapravrttidosaṁthyajñānanamuttaramuttaram
purvasya purvasya karanam, uttarottarapāye ca
tadanantarabhavadapavarga iti syatam samsarapavargaum|
utpattidharmake jñātari punarṇa syatam| utpannah khalu jñāta
dehendriyavisayabuddhivedanabhih sambadhyata iti nasyedam
svakrtasya karmanah phalam| utpannasca bhutva na bhavātiti,
tasyavidyamanasya niruddhasya va svakrtakarmanah phalopabhogo nasti,
tadevamekasyānekarayogah sariraviyogascatyantam na syaditi,
yatra karanamanupapadyamanam pasyati, tannanujanati| so
'yamevamlaksana uhastarka ityucyate//

katham punarayam tattvajñānartho na tattvajñānameveti?
anavadharanat| anujanatyayamekataram dharmam karanopapattya, na
tvavadharayati na vyavasyati na niscinoti evamevedamiti| katham
tattvajñānārtha iti? tattvajñānavisayabhyanujñālakṣanaduhad

bhavitatprasannadanantaram pramanasamarthyat tattvajñanam utpadyata
ityevam tattvajñanartha iti//

so 'yam tarkah pramanani pratisandadhanah pramanabhyanuññanat
pramanasahito vade 'padista iti| avijñatatattve 'rthe iti yatha so
'rtho bhavati tasya tathabhavastattvamaviparyayo yathatathyam //40//

***** nysbh_1,1.41 *****

etasmisca tarkavisaye---

nys_1,1.41: vimrsya paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharana
nirnayah //

sthapana sadhanam, pratisedha upalambhah| tau sadhanopalambhau
paksapratipaksasrayau vyatisaktavanubandhena pravarttamanau
paksapratipaksavityucyete| tayoranyatarasya nivrttih
ekatarasyavasthanamavarjaniamavasyambhavivat| yasyavasthanam
tasyarthavadharanam nirnayah//

nedam paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam sambhavatiti eko hi
pratiññatamartham tam hetutah sthapayati pratisiddham coddharati
dvtiyasya| dvtiyena sthapanahetusca pratisidhyate tasyaiva
pratisedhahetuscoddhriyate| sa nivarttate| tasya nivrttau yo
'vatisthate tenarthavadharanam nirnayah//

ubhabhyamevarthavadharanamityaha| kaya yuktya? ekasya sambhavo
dvtiyasyasambhavah| tavetau sambhavasambhavau vimarsam saha
nivarttayata ubhayasambhave| ubhayasambhave tvanivrtto nimarsa iti|
vimrsyete vimarsam krtva| so 'yam vimarsah
paksapratipaksavavyadyotyā nyayam pravartayatyupadiyata iti| etacca
viruddhayorekadharmisthayorbodhavyam| yatra tu dharmisamanyagatau viruddhau
dharmaum hetutah sambhavatah tatra samuccayah, hetuto 'rthasya
tathabhavopapatte| yatha kriyavad dravyamiti laksanavacane yasya
dravyasya kriyayogo hetutah sambhavati tat kriyavat, yasya na
sambhavati tadakriyamiti| ekadharmisthayosca viruddhayoh
dharmayorayugapadbhavavinoh kalavikalpah, yatha tadeva dravyam
kriyayuktam kriyavat, anutpannoparatakriyam punarakriyamiti//

na cayam nirnaye niyamah vimrsyaiva
paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam nirnaya iti, kim tarhi?
bhavati khalvindriyarthasannikarsadutpannapratyakse 'rthavadharanam
nirnaya iti, pariksavisaye tu vimrsya
paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam nirnayah| sastre vade ca
vimarsavarjam //41//

//iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye prathamadhyayasya prathamahnika//

***** nysbh_1,2.1 *****

tisrah katha bhavanti, vado jalpo vitanda ceti| tasam---

nys_1,2.1: pramanatarkasadhanopalambhah siddhantaviruddhah

pañcavayavopapannah paksapratipaksaparigraho vadah //

ekadhikaranasthau viruddhau dharmaum paksapratipaksau
pratyanikabhavat, astyatma nasyatmeti| nanadhikaranasthau
viruddhavapi na paksapratipaksau, yatha nitya atma, anitya buddhiriti|
parigraho 'bhyupagamavyavastha| sodyayam paksapratipaksaparigraho
vadah| tasya visesanam pramanatarkasadhanopalambhah|
pramanatarkasadhanah pramanatarkopalambhasca| pramanaistarkana
ca sadhanamupalambhascasmin kriyata iti| sadhanam sthapanam|
upalambhah pratisadhah| tau sadhanopalambhau ubhayorapi
paksayorvyatisaktavanubaddhau ca tavad yavadeko nivrtta ekataro
vyavasthita iti| nivrttasyopalambho vyavasthitasya sadhanamiti//

jalpe nigrasthanaviniyogadvade tatpratisedhah| tatpratisedhe ca
kasyacidabhyanuñanartham siddhantaviruddha iti vacanam|
siddhantamabhyupetya tadvirodhi viruddha iti viruddhasya hetvabhasasya
nigrasthanasyabhyanuñña vade| pañcavayavopapanna iti
hinamanyatamenapyavayavena nyunam hetudaharanadhikamadhikam iti
caitayorabhyanuñanarthamiti//

avayavesu pramanatarkantarbhava prthak pramanatarkagrahanam
sadhanopalambhavyatisangajñapanartham|
anyathobhavapi paksau sthapanahetuna pravrttau vada iti syat|
antarenapi cavayavasambandham pramananyartham sadhayantiti
drstam, tenapi kalpena sadhanopalambhau vade bhavata iti jñāpayati|
chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambho jalpa iti vacanadvinigrāho jalpa iti
ma vijñāyati, chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambha eva jalpah,
pramanatarkasadhanopalambho vada eveti sa ma vijñāyityevamartha
prthak pramanatarkagrahanamiti //1//

***** nysbh_1,2.2 *****

nys_1,2.2: yathoktopapannah chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambhah
jalpah //

yathoktopapanna iti, pramanatarkasadhanopalambhah siddhantaviruddhah
pañcavayavopapannah paksapratipaksaparigraha|
chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambha iti, chalajatinigrasthanaih
sadhanamupalambhascasmin kriyata iti evamvisesano jalpah//

na khalu vai chalajatinigrasthanaih sadhanam kasyacidarthasya
sambhavati, pratisedharthataivaisam samanyalaksane
visesalaksane ca sruyate vacanavighato 'rthavikalpopattya chalam
iti, sadharmyavaigharmyabhyam pratyavasthanam jatih
vipratipattirapatipattisca nigrasthanam iti| visesalaksanesvapi
yathasvamiti| na caitadvijaniyatpratisedharthatayaivartham
sadhayantiti, chalajatinigrasthanopalambho jalpa ityevamapyucyamane
vijñāyata etaditi//

pramanaih
sadhanopalambheyischalajatinigrasthananamangabhavah

svapakarsanarthatvat, na svatantranam sadhanabhavah|
yattatpramanairarthasya sadhanam tatra
chalajatinigrasthanamangabhavo raksanarthatvat| tani hi
prayujyamanani parapaksavighate svapaksam raksanti| tatha cuktam
tattvadhyavasayasamraksanartham jalpavitande
bijapraroahasmaraksanartham kantakasakhavaranaavat iti|
yascasau pramanaih pratipaksasyopalambhastasya caitani
prayujyamanani pratishedhabighatatsahakarini bhavanti|
tadevamangibhutanam chaladinamupadanam jalpe, na
svatantranam sadhanabhavah|
upalambhe tu svatantrayamapyastiti // 2 //

***** nysbh_1,2.3 *****

nys_1,2.3: sa pratipaksasthapanahinah vitanda //

sa jalpo vitanda bhavati| kim visesanah? pratipaksasthapanaya
hinah| yau tau samanadhikaranau viruddhau dharmam
paksapratipaksavityuktau tayorekataram vaitandiko na sthapyatiti
parapaksapratisedhenaiva pravarttata iti//

astu tarhi sa pratipaksahino vitanda? yadvai khalu
tatparapratisedhalaksanam vakyam sa vaitandikasya paksah, na
tvasau sadhyam kamcidartham pratijnaya sthapyatiti|
tasmadyathanyasamevastviti //3//

***** nysbh_1,2.4 *****

hetulaksanabhavadahetavo hetusamanyadvetuvadabhasamanah| ta
ime---

nys_1,2.4: savyabhicaraviruddhaprakaranasamasadhyasamakalatita
hetvabhasah //

***** nysbh_1,2.5 *****

tesam---

nys_1,2.5: anaikantikah savyabhicarah //

vyabhicara ekatravyavasthithi| saha vyabhicarena varttate iti
savyabhicarah| nidarsanam---nityah sabdo 'sparsatvat| sparsavan
kummoh anityo drstah| na ca tatha sparsavan sabdah|
tasmadasparsatvannityah sabda iti| drstante
sparsavattvamanityatvam ca dharmam na sadhyasadhanabhutau grhyate,
sparsavamsanurnityasceti| atmadau ca drstante
udaharanasadharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetuh iti asparsatvaditi
heturnityatvam vyabhicarati, asparsa ca buddhiranitya ceti| evam
dvidvidhapi drstante vyabhicaratsadhyasadhanabhavo nastiti
laksanabhavadaheturiti//

nityatvamapyeko 'ntah|
anityatvamapyeko 'ntah|

ekasminnante vidyata iti aikantiko viparyayadanaikanitakah,
ubhayantavyapakatvaditi // 5//

***** nysbh_1,2.6 *****

nys_1,2.6: siddhantam abhyupetya tadvirodhi viruddhah //

tam virunaddhiti tadvirodhi, abhyupetam siddhantam vyahantiti|
yatha so 'yam vikaro vyakterapaiti nityatvapratishedhat, na nityo vikara
upapadyate| apeto 'pi vikaro 'sti vinasapratishedhat| so 'yam
nityatvapratishedhaditi heturvyakterapeto 'pi vikaro 'stityanena
svasiddhantena virudhyate| katham? vyaktiratmalabhah| upayah
pracyutih| yadyatmalabhatpracyuto vikaro 'sti, nityatvapratishedhau
nopapadyate| yadvyakterapetasyapi vikarasyastitvam, tat khalu nityatvamiti|
nityatvapratishedho nama vikarasyatmalabhatpracyuteh upapattih|
yadatmalabhatpracyavate tadanityam drstam|
yadasti na tadatmalabhatpracyavate|
astitvam catmalabhapracutyutiriti ca viruddhvetau dhamau na saha
sambhavata iti|
so 'yam heturyam siddhantamasritya pravarttate tameva vyahantiti //
6//

***** nysbh_1,2.7 *****

nys_1,2.7: yasmāt prakaranacinta sah nirnayarthamapadistah
prakaranasamah //

vimarsadhisthanau paksapratipaksavubhavanavasitau prakaranam|
tasya cinta vimarsatprabhrti prannirnayadyatsamiksanam, sa
jijñāsa yatkrta sa nirnayartham prayukta ubhayapakasamyat
prakaranamanativartamanah prakaranasamo nirnayaya na prakalpate|
prajñāpanam tvanityah sabdo
nityadharmanupalabdherityanupalabhyamananityadharmakamanityam
drstam sthalyadi//

yantra samano dharmah samsayakaranam hetutvenopadiyate, sa
samsayasamah savyabhicara eva| ya tu vimarsasya visesapeksita
ubhayapaksavisesanupalabdhisca sa prakaranam pravartayati| yatha
sabde nityadharmo nopalabhyate evamanityadharmah api|
seyamubhayapaksavisesanupalabdhih prakaranacintam pravartayati|
katham? viparyaye hi prakarananivrtteh|
yadi nityadharmah sabde grhyeta, na syatprakaranam|
yadi va anityadharmo grhyeta, evamapi nivartteta prakaranam|
so 'yam heturubhau paksau pravartayannanyatarasya nirnayaya na
prakalpate // 7//

***** nysbh_1,2.8 *****

nys_1,2.8: sadhyavisistah sadhyatvat sadhyasamah //

dravyam chayeti sadhyam, gatimattvaditi hetuh| sadhyenavisistah
sadhaniyatvat sadhyasamah|

ayamapyasiddhatvatsadhayavatprajñapayitavyah|
sadhyaṃ tavadetat---kim puruṣavacchayapi gacchati aho
svīdavarakadravye saṃsarpati avaranasantanadasannidhisantano 'yam
tejaso grhyata iti|
sarpata khalu dravyena yo yastejobhaga avriyate tasya
tasyasannidhirevavicchinno grhyata iti|
avaranam tu praptipratishedha // 8//

***** nysbh_1,2.9 *****

nys_1,2.9: kalatyayapadistah kalatitah //

kalatyayena yukto yasyarthaikadeso 'padisyamanasya sa
kalatyayapadistah kalatita ityucyate| nidarsanam nityah
sabdah samyogavyangyatvada rupavat| pragurddham ca
vyakteravasthitam rupam pradipaghatasamyogena vyajyate, tatha ca
sabdo 'pyavasthito bheridandasamyogena vyajyate,
daruparasusamyogena va| tasmatsamyogavyangyatvannityah sabda
ityayamahetuh kalatyayapadesat| vyañjakasya samyogasya kalam na
vyangyasya rupasya vyaktiratyeti| sati pradipasamyoge rupasya
grahanam bhavati, na nivrte samyoge rupam grhyate| nivrte tu
daruparasusamyoge durasthena sabdah srūyate vibhagakale| seyam
sabdasya vyaktih| samyogakalam atyetiti na samyoganimitta bhavati|
kasmāt? karanabhavaddhi karyabhava iti|
evamudaharanasadharmyasyabhavadasadhanamayam heturhetvabhāsa iti/
avayavaviparyasavacanam na sūtrarthah| kasmāt? yasya yenarthasambandho
durasthasyapi tasya sah/ arthato hyasamarthanamanantaryamakaram//

ityetadvacanadviparyasenokto heturudaharanasadharmyattatha
vaidharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetulaksana na jahati|
ajahaddhetulaksanam na hetvabhāso bhavati//

avayavaviparyasavacanaprapatakalam iti ca nigrahasthanamuktam|
tadevedam punarucyate iti, atastanna sūtrarthah //9//

***** nysbh_1,2.10 *****

atha chalam---

nys_1,2.10: vacanavidhato 'rthavikalpopatya chalam //
na samanyalaksane chalam sakyamudahartum, vibhage tudaharanani
// 10 //

***** nysbh_1,2.11 *****

vibhagasca,

nys_1,2.11: tat trividham vakchalam samanyacchalamupacaracchalam ca
//

***** nysbh_1,2.12 *****

tesam---

nys_1,2.12: avisesabhihite 'rthe vakturabhiprayadarthanatarakalpana
vakchalam //

navakambalo 'yam manavaka iti prayogah| atra navah kambalo 'syeti
vakturabhiprayah| vighrahe tu viseso, na samase| tatrayam chalavadi
vaktuh abhiprayadavivaksitamanyamartham nava kambala asyeti
tavadabhihitam bhavateti kalpayati| kalpayitva casambhavena
pratishedhati, eko 'sya kambalah kuto nava kambala iti| tadidam
samanyasabde vaci nimitte chalam vakchalamiti//

asya pratyavasthanam---samanyasabdasyanekarthatve
'nyatarabhidhanakalpanayam visesavacanam| navakambala
ityanekarthatbidhanam, navah kambalo 'syeti, nava kambala asyeti ca|
etasminprayukte yeyam kalpana navakambala asyetyetad bhavatabhihitam,
tacca na sambhavatiti| etasyamanyatarabhidhanakalpanayam viseso
vaktavyah, yasmadviseso 'rthavisesesu vijñayate 'yamartho
'nenabhihita iti| sa ca viseso nasti,
tasmanmithyabhiyogamatrametaditi//

prasaddhisca loke sabdarthasambandho 'bhidhanabhidheyaniyamaniyogah|
asyabhidhanasyayamartho 'bhidhena iti samanah samanyasabdasya,
viseso visistasabdasya| prayuktapurvasceme sabda arthe
prayujyante, naprayuktapurvah| prayogascarthasampratyayarthah|
arthapratyayacca vyavahara iti| tatraivamarthagatyarthe sabdaprayoge
samarthyatsamanyasabdasya prayoganiyamah| ajam gramam naya,
sarpiradara, brahmanam bhojayeti samanyasabdah santo
'rthavayavesu prayujyante, samarthyat yatrarthakriyadesana sambhavati
tatra pravartante narthasamanye, kriyadesanasambhavat|
evamayam samanyasabdo navakambala iti yo 'rthah sambhavati navah
kambalo 'syeti, tatra pravartate|
yasatu na sambhavati nava kambala asyeti, tatra na pravartate|
so 'yamanupapadyamanarthakalpanaya paravakyopalambhaste na kalpata iti //
12 //

***** nysbh_1,2.13 *****

nys_1,2.13: sambhavato 'rthasyatisamanyayogad asambhutarthakalpana
samanyacchalam //

aho khalavasau brahmano vidyacaranasampanna ityukte kascidaha
sambhavati brahmane vidyacaranasampaditi| asya vacanasya vidhato
'rthavikalpopapattya asambhutarthakalpanaya kriyate yadi brahmane
vidyacaranasampad sambhavati nanu vratye 'pi sambhavet, vratyo 'pi
brahmanah, so 'pyastu vidyacaranasampannah|
yadvivaksitamarthamapnoti catyeti ca tadatisamanyam| yatha
brahmanatvam vidyacaranasampadam kvacidapnoti kvacidatyetiti|
samanyanimittam chalam samanyacchalamiti/ asya ca
pratyavasthanam---avivaksitahetukasya visayanuvadah
prasamsarthatvad vakyasya| tadatrasambhutarthakalpananupapattih|
yatha sambhavantyasmin ksetre salaya iti| anirakrtamavivaksitam ca

bijajanma| pravrttivyayastu ksetram prasasyate| so 'yam
ksetranuvado, nasmin salayo vidhiyanta iti| bijatam
salinirvrttih sati na vivaksita| evam sambhavati brahmane
vidyacaranasampaditi sampadvisayo brahmanatvam na sampaddhetuh| na
catra heturvivaksitah|
visayanuvadastvayam prasamsarthatvad vakyasya, sati brahmanatve
sampaddhetuh samartha iti|
visayam ca prasamsata vakyena yathahetutah phalanirvrttirna
pratyakhyayate|
tadevam sati vacanavidhato 'sambhutarthakalpanaya nopapadyata iti // 13
//

***** nysbh_1,2.14 *****

nys_1,2.14: dharmavikalpanirdese arthasadbhavapratishedhah upacaracchalam
//

abhidhanasya dharmo yatharthaprayogah| dharmavikalpo 'nyatra
drstasyanyatra prayogah| tasya nirdese dharmavikalpanirdese| yatha
mañcah krosantiti arthasadbhavaneva pratishedhah mañcasthah
purusah krosanti, na tu mañcah krosanti//

ka punararthavikalpopattih? anyatha prayuktasyanyarthakalpanam,
bhaktya prayoge pradhanyena kalpanam upacaravisayam
chalamupacaracchalam| upacaro nitarthah sahacaranadinimittena,
atadbhave tadvadabhidhanamupacara iti//

atra samadhih--prasiddhe prayoge vakturyathabhiprayam
sabdarthayorabhyanuñña pratishedho va na cchandatah| pradhanabhutasya
sabdasya bhaktasya ca gunabhutasya prayoga ubhayorloke siddhah| siddhe
prayoge yatha vakturabhiprayastatha sabdarthavanujñeyau pratishedhyau
va na cchandatah|
yadi vakta pradhanasabdham prayunkte, yathabhutasyabhyanuñña
pratishedho va na nchandatah|
atha gunabhutam? tada gunabhutasya|
yatra tu vakta gunabhutam sabdam prayunkte
pradhanabhutamabhipretya parah pratishedhati, svamanisaya pratishedho
'sau bhavati na paropalambha iti // 14 //

***** nysbh_1,2.15 *****

nys_1,2.15: vakchalam evopacaracchalam tad avisesat //

na vakchaladupacaracchalam bhidyate, tasyapyarthantarakalpanaya
avisesat| ihapi sthanyartha gunasabdah, pradhanasabdah
sathanartha iti kalpayitva pratisidhyata iti // 15 //

***** nysbh_1,2.16 *****

nys_1,2.16: na tadarthantarabhavat //

na vakchalamevopacaracchalam

tasyarthasadbhavapratisedhasarthantarabhavat|
kutah? arthantarakalpanatah|
anya hyarthantakalpana, anyo 'rthasadbhavapratisedha iti // 16 //

***** nysbh_1,2.17 *****

nys_1,2.17: avisease va kiñcitsadharmyat ekacchalaprasangah //

chalasya dvitvamabhyanuññaya tritvam pratisidhyate kimcitsadharmyat|
yatha cayam hetustrittvam pratisedhati tatha
dvitvamapyabhyanuññatam pratisedhati|
vidyate hi kimcitsadharmyanna nivartate, tritvamapi na nivartsyatiti //
17//

***** nysbh_1,2.18 *****

ata uddham---

nys_1,2.18: sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanam jatih //

prayukte hi hetau yah prasango jayate sa jatih| sa ca prasangah
sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanamupalambhah pratisedha iti|
udaharanasadharmyat sadhyasadhanam hetuh
ityasyodaharanavaidharmyena pratyavasthanam| tatha
udaharanavaidharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetuh
ityasyodaharanasadharmyena pratyavasthanam|
pratyantikabhavajjayamano 'rtho jatirati// 17 //

***** nysbh_1,2.19 *****

nys_1,2.19: vipratipattih apratipattih ca nigrahasathanam //

viparita va kutsita va pratipattirvipratipattih| vipratipadyamanah
parajayam prapnoti| nigrahasathanam khalu parajayapratih|
apratipattistvarambhavisaye 'pyanarambhah|
parena sthapitam va na pratisedhati, pratisedham va noddharati|
asamasacca naite eva nigrahasathane iti // 19 //

***** nysbh_1,2.20 *****

kim punardrstantavajjatiniagrahasathanayorabhedo 'tha
siddhantavadbheda ityata aha---

nys_1,2.20: tadvikalpañjatiniagrahasathanabahutvam //

tasya sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanasya vikalpajjatibahutvam,
tayosca vipratipattyapratipattyovikalpannigrahasathanabahuttvam| nanakalpo
vikalpah| vividho va kalpo vikalpah/
tatrananubhasanamajñanamapratibha viksepo matanuñña
paryanuyojoyopeksanamityapratipattirnigrahasathanam| sesastu
vipratipattiriti//

ta ime pramanadayah padartha uddista yathoddesam ca laksita
yathalaksanam ca pariksisyanta iti trividha casya sastrasya

pravrttirveditavyeti // 20 //

// vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye prathamadhyayasya dvitiyahnika //

samaptascayam prathamo 'dhyayah /

sri srinivasa svami, sri vinayaka svami, sri sarasvati devi,

om

atha satike nyayabhasye dvitiyadhyayasya prathamamahnika

***** nysbh_2,1.1 *****

ata urdhvam pramanadipariksa sa ca"vimrsya

paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam nirnayah 1-1-41"ityagre

vimarsa eva pariksyate---

nys_2,1.1: samanekadharmadhyavasayadanyataradharmadhyavasayadva na
samsaya //

samanasya dharmasyadhyavasayat samsayo na dharmamatrat, atha va
'samanamanayordharmamupalabhe' iti dharmadharmigrahane samsayabhava

iti, atha va samadharmadhyavasayadarthantarabhute dharmini

samsayo 'nupapannah-- na jatu

rupasayarthantarabhutasyadhyavasayadarthantarabhute sparse

samsaya iti, atha va nadhyavasayat = arthavadharanam

anavadharanajñanam samsaya upapadyate--- karyakaranayoh

sarupyabhavaditi|

etena"anekadharmadhyavasayat"iti vyakhyatam|

anyataradharmadhyavasayacca samsayo na bhavati-- tato

hyanyataravadharanameveti // 1 //

***** nysbh_2,1.2 *****

nys_2,1.2: vipratipattyavyavasthadhyavasayacca //

na vipratipattimatradavyavasthamatradva samsayah, kim tarhi ?

vipratipattimupalabhamanasya samsayah, evamavyavasthayamapiti|

atha va 'astyatma' ityake 'nastyatma' ityapare manyante ityupalabdheh

katham samsayah syat ? iti|

tathopalabdhiravyavasthita anupalabdhis cavyavasthiteti

vibhagenadhyavasite samsayo nopapadyate iti // 2 //

***** nysbh_2,1.3 *****

nys_2,1.3: vipratipattau ca sampratipatteh //

yam va vipratipattim bhavan samsayahetum manyate sa

sampratipattih-- sa hi dvayoh pratyantikadharmavisaya, tatra yadi

vipratipatteh samsayah ? sampratipattereva samsaya iti // 3 //

***** nysbh_2,1.4 *****

nys_2,1.4: avyavasthatmani vyavasthitatvaccavyavasthayah //

na samsayah, yadi tavadiyamavyavastha atmanyeva vyavasthita ?

vyavasthanadavyavastha na bhavatityanupapannah samsayah,
athavyavasthatmani na vyavasthita ? evamatadatmyadavyavastha na
bhavatiti samsayahava iti // 4 //

***** nysbh_2,1.5 *****

nys_2,1.5: tathatyantasamsayas taddharmasatatyopapatteh //
yena kalpena bhavan samanadharmopapatteh samsaya iti manyate tena khalv
atyantasamsayah prasajyate-- samanadharmopapatteranucchedat
samsayanucchedah-- nayamataddharma dharmi vimrsyamano grhyate
satatam tu taddharma bhavatiti // 5 //

***** nysbh_2,1.6 *****

asya pratisedhaprapañcasya samksepenoddharah---

nys_2,1.6: yathoktadhyavasayadeva tadvisesapeksat samsaye
nasamsayo natyantamsayo va //

na samsayanutpattih samsayanucchedasca prasajyate, katham ?.
yattavat-- 'samanadharmadhyavasayah samsayahatuh na
samanadharmamatramiti,' evametati| kasmadevam nocyate ?
iti,"vasesapeksih"itivacanat tatsiddheh. visesasyapeksa =
akanksa sa canupalabhyamane vasese simartha| na coktam--
'samanadharmapeksah' iti| samane ca dharme kathamakanksa na
bhaved yadyayamapratyaksah myat, etena samarthyena vajñayite--
'samanadharmadhyavasayat' iti| upapattivacanadva.
samanadharmopapatterityucyate. na canya sadbhavasamvedanadrte
samanadharmopapattirasti, anupalabhyamanasadbhavo hi samano dharmo
'vadyimanavad bhavatiti| vasiyasabdena va vasiyinah
pratyayasyabhidhanam yatha loke 'dhumenagniranumiyate' ityukte
'dhumadarsanenagniranumiyate' itijñayate, katham ?. drstva hi
dhumamathagnimanuminoti nadrste. na cam vakye darsanasabdah
sruyate. anujanati ca vakyasyarthapratyayakatvam tena manyamahe--
vasiyasabdena vasiyinah pratyayasyabhidhanam boddhanujanati.
evamihapi samanadharmasabdena samanadharmadhyavasayamaheti|

yaduktam-- 'samanamanayodharmamupalabhe iti dharmadharmigrahane
samsayahavah' iti, purvadrstavisayametatumavahamarthau
purvamadraksam tayoh samanam dharmamupalabhe visesam nopalabhe
iti. katham nu visesam pasyeyam yenanyataramavadharayeyamiti, na
caitait samanadharmopalabdihau dharmadharmigrahanamatrena nivartate iti|
yaccoktam-- narthantaradhyavasayadanyatra samsaya iti. yo
hyarthantaradhyavasayamatram samsayahetumupadadita sa evam vacya
iti| yatpunaretat-- karyakaranayoh sarupyabhavaditi, karanasya
bhavabhavayoh karyasya bhavabhavau karyakaranayoh
sarupyamuyasyotpadat yadutpadyate yasya canutpadad yannotpadyate tat
karanam karyamitarad ityetsarupyam asti ca samsayakarane
samsaye caitaditi| etena anekadharmadhyavasayaditi pratisedhah
pariharta iti| yatpunaretaduktam-- vipratipattyavyavasthadhyavasayacca na
samsaya iti, prthakpravadayorvyahatamarthamupalabhe visesam ca na

janamiunopalabhe yenanyataramavadharayeyam tatkotra visesah syad
yenaikataramavadharayeyamiti samsayo vipratipattijanitoyam na sakyō
vipratipattisampratipattimatrena nivartayitumiti| evam
upalabdhyanupalabdhyavyavasthakrte samsaye veditavyamiti|
yatpunaretat--"vipratipattau ca sampratipatteh3"iti, vipratipattisabdasya
yorthah tadadhyavasayo visesapeksah samsayahetustasya ca
samakhyantarena na nivrttibusamane 'dhikarane vyahatarthau
pravadau vipratipattisabdasyarthah tadadhyavasayasca
visesapeksah samsayahetuh na casya sampratipattisabde
samakhyantare yojyamane samsayahetutvam nivartate.
tadidamakrtabuddhisammohanamiti| yatpunah"avyavasthatmani
vyavasthitatvaccavyavasthayah4"iti,
samsayahetorarthasyapratishedhat avyavasthabhyanujñanacca
nimittantarena sabdantarakalpana vyartha, sabdantarakalpana--
'avyavastha khalv avyavastha na bhavati-- avyavasthatmani
vyavasthitatvaditi' | nanayorupalabdhyanupalabdhyoh sadasadvisayatvam
visesapeksam samsayaheturna bhavatiti pratisidhyate| yavata
cavyavasthatmani vyavasthita na tavatatmanam jahati tavata
hyanujñata bhavatyavyavastha, evamiyam kriyamanapi
sabdantarakalpana narthantaram sadhayatiti|
yatpunaretat-- "tathatyantasamsayastaddharmasatatyopapatteh5"iti,
nayam samanadharmadibhya eva samsayah|
kim tarhi ?. tadvisyadhyavasayad visesasmrtisahitat iti. ato
natyantasamsaya iti|
"anyataradharmadhyavasayadva na samsayah"iti. tanna yuktam--
visesapekso vimarsah samsayah itivacanat.
visesascanyataradharmo na tasminn adhyavasayamane visesapeksa
sambhavatiti // 6 //

***** nysbh_2,1.7 *****

nys_2,1.7: yatra samsayastatraivamuttarottaraprasangah //
yatra yatra samsayapurvika pariksa sastre kathayam va tatra
tatraivam samsaye parena pratisiddhe samadhirvacya iti, atah
sarvapariksavyapitvat prathamam samsayah pariksita iti // 7 //

***** nysbh_2,1.8 ***** atha
pramanapariksa---

nys_2,1.8: pratyaksadinamapramanyam-- traikalyasiddheh //
pratyaksadinam pramanyam nasti--
traikalyasiddhehupurvaparasahabhavanupapatteriti // 8 //

***** nysbh_2,1.9 ***** atha
samanyavacanasyarthavibhagah---

nys_2,1.9: purvam hi pramanasiddhau nendriyarthasamnikarsat
pratyaksotpattih //
gandhadivisyayam jñanam pratyaksam tad yadi purvam pascad
gandhadinam siddhah ? nedam gandhadi samnikarsadutpadyate iti //
9 //

***** nysbh_2,1.10 *****

nys_2,1.10: pascatsiddhau na pramanebhyah prameyasiddhih // 10 //

asati pramane kena pramiyamano 'rthah prameyah syat ?, pramanena khalu pramiyamano 'rthah prameyam ityetat sidhyati //

***** nysbh_2,1.11 *****

nys_2,1.11: yugapatsiddhau pratyarthaniyatatvat kramavrttitvabhavo buddhinam //

yadi pramanam prameyam ca yugapad bhavatah ? evamapi gandhadisvindriyarthesu jñanani pratyarthaniyatani yugapad sambhavantiti jñananam pratyarthaniyatatvat kramavrttitvabhavahuya ima buddhayah kramenarthesu vartante tasam kramavrttitvam na sambhavantiti| vyaghatasca-- "yugapad jñananutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-26"iti, etavamsca pramanaprameyayoh sadbhavavisayah sa canupapanna iti, tasmāt pratyaksadinam pramanatvam na sambhavantiti // 11 //

asya samadhih--- upalabdhihetorupalabdhi visayasya carthasya purvaparasa bhava- 'niyamad yathadarsanam vibhagavacanam2. kvacidupalabdhihetuh purvam pascadupalabdhi visayo yathadityasya prakasah, utpadyamanam kvacit purvamupalabdhi visayah pascadupalabdhiheturyathavasthitanam pradipah, kvacidupalabdhihetorupalabdhi visayasca saha bhavato yatha dhumenagnergrahanamiti/ upalabdhihetusca pramanam prameyam tupalabdhi visayah/ evam pramanaprameyayoh purvaparasa bhave 'niyate yathartho drsyate tatha vibhajya vacaniya iti, tatraikantena pratishedhanupapattih-- samanyena khalu vibhajya pratishedha ukta iti/ samakhyahetosraikalyayogat tathabhuta samakhya3. yatpunaridam-- 'pascatsiddhauasati pramane prameyam na sidhyati-- pramanena pramiyamano 'rthah prameyamiti vijñayate' iti, pramanamityetasyah samakhyaya upalabdhihetutvam nimittam tasya traikalyayogah-- 'upalabdhi makarsit' 'upalabdhi karoti' 'upalabdhi karisyati' iti samakhyahetoh traikalyayogat samakhya tathabhuta, pramito 'nenarthah pramiyate pramasyate iti pramanam. pramitam pramiyate pramasyate iti ca prameyam, evam sati bhavisyatyasmin hetuta upalabdhihupramasyate 'yamarthah prameyamidam ityetatsarvam bhavatiti| traikalyanabhyanu jñane ca vyavaharanupapattih. yascaivam nabhyanu janiyat tasya 'pacakamanaya paksyati' 'lavakamanaya lavisyatitivyavaharo nopapadyate iti| "pratyaksadinamapramanyam traikalyasiddheh 2-1-8"ityevamadivakyam pramanapratishedhah. tatrayam prastavyah- athanena pratishedhena bhavata kim kriyate iti, kim sambhavo nivartyate ? athasambhavo jñapyate ? iti, tad yadi sambhavo nivartyate ? sati sambhave pratyaksadinam pratishedhanupapattih, athasambhavo jñapyate ? pramanalaksanam praptastarhi pratishedhah-- pramanasambhavyopalabdhihetutvaditi // 11 //

***** nysbh_2,1.12 ***** kim catah---

nys_2,1.12: traikalyasiddheh pratishedhanupapattih //
asya tu vibhagah-- purvam hi pratishedhasiddhavasati pratishedhye
kimanena pratisidhyate ?, pascat siddhau pratishedhasiddhih-
pratishedhabhavaditi, yugapatsiddhau
pratishedhyasiddhyabhyanuññanadanarthakah pratishedha iti,
pratishedhalaksane ca vakye 'nupapadyamane siddham
pratyaksadinam pramanatvamiti // 12 //

***** nysbh_2,1.13 *****

nys_2,1.13: sarvapramanapratishedhacca pratishedhanupapattih //
katham ?. "traikalyasiddheh"ityasya hetoryadyudaharanamupadiyate ?
hetvarthasya sadhakatvam drstante darsayitavyamiti. na ca tarhi
pratyaksadinamapramanyam, atha pratyaksadinamapramanyam ?.
upadiyamanamapyudaharanam nartham sadhayisyatiti. soyam
sarvapramanairvyahato heturahetuh-- "siddhantamabhyupetya tadvirodhi
viruddhah 1-2-6"iti, vakyartho hyasya siddhantah sa ca vakyarthah--
'pratyaksadini nartham sadhayanti' iti. idam
cavayavanamupadanamarthasya sadhanayeti/ atha nopadiyate?
apradarsitahetvarthasya drstante na sadhakatvamiti pratishedho
nopapadyate-- hetutvasiddheriti // 13 //

***** nysbh_2,1.14 *****

nys_2,1.14: tatpramanye va na sarvapramanavipratishedhah //
pratishedhalaksane svavakye tesamavayavasritanam
pratyaksadinam pramanye 'bhyanuññayamane
paravakye pyavayavasritanam pramanyam prasajyate-- avisesaditi.
evam ca na sarvani pramanani pratisidhyante
iti/"vipratishedhah"iti vityayamupasargah sampratipattiarthe
navyaghate-- arthabhavaditi // 14 //

***** nysbh_2,1.15 *****

nys_2,1.15: traikalyapratishedhasca sabdadatodyasiddhivattatsiddheh //
kimartham punaridamucyate ? purvoktanibandhanartham. yattavat purvoktam--
'upalabdhihetorupalabdhi visayasya carthasya purvaparasahabhavaniamad
yathadarsanam vibhagavacanam' iti taditah samuttthanam yatha
vijñayeta| aniyamadarsi khalvayam krrsirniyamena pratishedham
pratyacaste-- traikalyasya cayuktah pratishedha iti|
tatraikam vidhamudaharati-- sabdadatodyasiddhivaditi, yatha pascat
siddhena sabdane purvasiddhamatodyamanumiyate. sadhyam catodyam
sadhanam ca sabdah. antarhite hyatodye svanato 'numanam bhavatiti--
vina vadyate venuh puryate iti svanavisesenatodyavisesam
pratipadyate. tatha purvasiddhamupalabdhi visayam
pascatsiddhenopalabdhihetuna pratipadyate iti. nidarsanarthatvaccasya
sesayorvidhayoryathoktamudaharanam veditavyamiti|

kasmat punariha tannocyate purvoktamupapadyate ? iti, sarvatha
tavadayamarthah prakasayitavyah sa iha va prakasyeta tatra va na
kascidvisesa iti|

pramanam prameyamiti ca samakhya samavesena vartate--
samakhyanimittavasat. samakhyanimittam tupalabdhisadhanam
pramanam upalabdhivisayasca prameyamiti. yada copalabdhivisayah
kvacidupalabdhisadhanam bhavati tada pramanam prameyamiti caiko 'rtho
'bhidhiyate // 15 //

***** nysbh_2,1.16 *****

asyarthasyavadyotanarthamidamucyate---

nys_2,1.16: prameyata ca tulapramanyavat //

gurutvaparimanajñanasadhanam tula pramanam. jñanavisayo
gurudravyam suvarnadi prameyam. yada (ca) suvarnadina tulantaram
vyavasthapyate tada tulantarapratipattau suvarnadi pramanam
tulantaram prameyamiti, evamanavayavena tantrārtha uddisto
veditavyah-- atma tavadupalabdhivisayatvat prameye paripathitah
upalabdhou ca svatantryat pramata, buddhirupalabdhisadhanatvat
pramanam. upalabdhivisayatvat prameyam. ubhayabhavat pramitih
evamarthavisese samakhyasamaveso yojyah|

tatha ca karakasabda nimittavasat samavesena vartante iti.

'vrksastisthatiti svasthitau svatantryat karta, 'vrksam
pasyatitidarsanenaptumisyamanatvat karma. 'vrksena
candramasam jñāpayatiti jñāpakasya sadhakatamatvat karanam.
'vrksayodakamasiñcatiti asicyamanenodakena vrksamabhipraititi
sampradanam. 'vrksat parnam patatiti "dhruvamapaye 'padanam"
ityapadanam. 'vrkse vayamsi santiti "adharo 'dhikaranam"
ityadhikaranam, evam ca sati ca dravyamatram karakam na va
kriyamatram|

kim tarhi ? kriyasadhanam kriyavisesayuktam karakam--- yat
kriyasadhanam svatantrah sa karta. na dravyamatram na kriyamatram,
kriyaya vyaptumisyamanatamam karma. na dravyamatram na
kriyamatram, evam sadhakatamadivapi, evam ca karakanvakhyanam
yathai vopapattita evam laksanatah karakanvakhyanamapi na
dravyamatrena na kriyaya va|

kim tarhi ?. kriyasadhane kriyavisesayukta iti,

kaparakasabdascayam pramanam prameyamiti sa ca karakadharmam na
hatumarhati. asti bho karakasabdanam nimittavasat samavesah
pratyaksadini ca pramanani-- upalabdhihetutvat. prameyam ca--
upalabdhivisayatvat, samvedyani pratyaksadini pramanani ca--
'pratyaksenopalabhe anumanenopalabhe upamanenopalabhe agamenopalabhe.
pratyaksam me jñanam anumanikam me jñanam aupamanikam me
jñanam agamikam me jñanam' iti visesa grhyante, laksanatasca
jñāpyamanani jñāyante visesena--

'indriyarthasamnikarsotpannam jñanam' ityevamadina // 16 //

seyamupalabdhih pratyaksadivisaya kim pramanantaratah ?
athantarena pramanam = asadhana ? iti, kascatra visesah ?,

***** nysbh_2,1.17 *****

nys_2,1.17: pramanatah siddheh pramananam
pramanantarasiddhiprasangah //
yadi pratyaksadini pramanenopalabhyante ? yena pramanenopalabhyante
tat pramanantaramastini pramanantarasadbhavah prasajyate
ityanavasthamaha-- tasyapyanyena tasyapyanyeneti, na canavastha
sakyanjñatum-- anupapatteriti // 17 //

***** nysbh_2,1.18 *****

nys_2,1.18: tadvinivrttarva pramanasiddhivat prameyasiddhi //
yadi pratyaksadyupalabdhau pramanantaram nivartate ?
atmetyupalabdhavapi pramanantaram nivartsyati-- avisesat. evam ca
sarvapramanavilopa iti // 18 //

***** nysbh_2,1.19 *****

ata aha---

nys_2,1.19: na pradipaprakasasiddhivat tatsiddheh //

yatha pradipaprakasah pratyaksangatvad drsyadarsane
pramanam sa ca pratyaksantarena
caksusah samnikarsena grhyate,
pradipabhavabhavayordarsanasya tathabhavad darsanaheturanimiyate.
'tamasi pradipamupadadithah' ityaptopadesenapi pratipadyate, evam
pratyaksadinam yathadarsanam pratyaksadibhirevopasabdhih|
indriyani tavat svavisayagrahanenaivanumiyante. arthah
pratyaksato grhyante. indriyarthasamnikarsastvavarana
lingenanimiyante. indriyarthasamnikarsotpannam
jñanamatmamanasoh samyogavisesadatmasamavayacca sukhadivad
grhyate. evam pramanaviseso vibhajya vacaniyah|
yatha ca drsyah san pradipaprakaso drsyantaranam
darsanaheturiti drsyadarsanavyavastham labhate evam prameyam sat
kiñcidarthajata mupalabdhihetutvat pramanaprimeyavyavastham labhate,
seyam pratayaksadibhireva pratyaksadinam
yathadarsanamupalabdhirna pramanantarato na ca pramanamanterana
nihsadhaneti //

tanaiva tasyagrahanamiti cet ? na-- arthabhedasya laksanasamanyat5|
pratyaksadinam pratyaksadibhireva grahanamityayuktam-- anyena
hyanyasya grahanam drstamiti, na-- arthabhedasya
laksanasamanyatupratyaksalaksanenankorthah
samgrhitastatra kena cit kasyacid grahanamityadosah,
evamanumanadisvapiti, yathoddhrtenodakenasayasthasya grahanamiti //

jñatrmanasosca darsanat6|

'aham sukhi aham dukhi ca' iti tenaiva jñatra tasyaiva grahanam
drsyate."

yugapajñananutpattirmanaso lingam"

iti ca tenaiva manasa tasyaivanumanam drsyate, jñaturjñeyasya
cabhedo grahanasya grahyasya cabheda iti //

nimittabhedo 'treti cet ? samanam7|

na nimittantarena vina jñatatmanam janite. na ca nimittantarena
vina manasa mano grhyate iti, samanametat |

pratyaksadibhih pratyaksadinam grahanam ityatrapyarthabhedo na
grhyate iti //

pratyaksadinam cavisayasyanupapatteh8| yadi syat

kiñcidarthajata pratyaksadinamavisayah yat pratyaksadibhirna
sakyam grahitum tasya grahanaya pramanantaramupadiyeta tattu na
sakyam kenacidupapadayatumiti, pratyaksadinam
yathadarsanamevedam saccasacca sarvam visaya iti //

kecittu drstantamaparigrhitam hetuna |

visesahetumantarena sadhyasadhanayopadadate yatha

pradipaprakasah pradipantaraprakasamantarena grhyate tatha
pramanani pramanantaramantarena grhyante iti. sa cayam--- kva
cinnivrttidarsanadanivrttidarsanacca kva cidanekantah9|

yathayam prasango nivrttidarsanat pramanasadhanayopadiyate
evam prameyasadhanayapyupadeyah-- avisesahetutvat, yatha
sthalyadirupagrahane pradipaprakasah prameyasadhanayopadiyate
evam pramana sadhanayapyupadeyah-- visesahetvabhavat, soyam
visesahetuparigrahamantarena drstanta ekasmin pakse upadeyo na
pratipakse ityanekantah |
ekasmimsca pakse drstanta ityanekantah-
visesahetvabhavaditi //

visesahetuparigrahe sati upasamharabhyanujñanadapratishedhah10|

visesahetuparigrhitastu drstanta ekasmin pakse

upasamhiyamano na saky'o 'nanujñatum evam ca sati 'anekantah'
ityayam pratishedho na bhavati|

pratyaksadinam pratyaksadibhirupalabdhav anavastheticet ? na--

samvidvisaya- nimittanamupalabdhya vyavaharopapal1tteh|

pratyaksenarthamupalabhe anumanenarthamupalabhe upamanenarthamupalabhe
agamenarthamupalabhe iti. pratyaksam me jñanam anumanikam me
jñanam aupamanikam me jñanam agamikam me jñanamiti

samvidvisayam samvinnimittam copalabhamanasya

dharmarthasukhapavargaprayojanah tatpratyanikaparivarjanaprayojanasca

vyavahara upapadyate soyam tavatyaiiva nirvartate. na casti

vyavaharantaramanavasthasadhaniyam yena prayukto

'navasthamupadaditeti // 19 //

***** nysbh_2,1.20 *****

samanyena pramanani pariksya visesena pariksyante, tatra---

nys_2,1.20: pratyaksalaksananupapattir asamagravacanat //

atmamanahsamnikarso hi karanantaram noktamiti, na casamyukte
dravye samyogajanyasya gunasyotpattiriti.
jñānotpattidarsanadatmamanahsamnikarsah karanam|
manahsamnikarsanapeksasya cendriyarthasamnikarsasya
jñānakaranatve yugapadutpadyeran buddhaya iti manahsamnikarsopi
karanam // 20 //

***** nysbh_2,1.21 *****

tadidam sutram purastat krtabhasyam---

nys_2,1.21: natmamanasoh samnikarsabhavē pratyaksotpattih //
atmamanasoh samnikarsabhavē notpadyate pratyaksam
indriyarthasamnikarsabhavavaditi, sati cendriyarthasamnikarse
jñānotpattidarsanat karanabhavam bruvate // 21 //

***** nysbh_2,1.22 *****

nys_2,1.22: digdesakalakasesvapyevam prasangah //

digadisu satsu jñānabhavat tanyapi karananiti. akaranabhavēpi
jñānotpatterdigadisamnidheravarjanīyatvat |
yadapyakaranam digadini jñānotpattau tadapi satsu digadisu
jñānena bhavitavyam na hi digadinam samnidhih sakyah
parivarjayitumiti|
tatra karanabhavē hetuvacanam-- etasmad hetordigadini
jñānakarananiti|
atmamanahsamnikarsastarhyupasamkhyeya iti // 22 //

***** nysbh_2,1.23 *****

tatredamucyate---

nys_2,1.23: jñānalingatvadatmano nanavarodhah //
jñānamatmalingam-- tadgunatavat. na casamyukte dravye samyogajasya
gunasyotpattirastiti // 23 //

***** nysbh_2,1.24 *****

nys_2,1.24: tadayaugapadyalingatvacca na manasah //

anavarodha iti vartate,
"yugapajjñānanutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-16"
ityucyamane sidhyatyeva manahsamnikarsapeksa
indriyarthasamnikarso jñānakaranamiti // 24 //

***** nysbh_2,1.25 *****

nys_2,1.25: pratyaksanimittatvaccendriyarthayoh samnikarsasya
svasabdēna vacanam //
pratyaksanumanopamanasabdanam nimittamatmamanahsamnikarsah
pratyaksasyaivendriyarthasamnikarsa ity asamano 'samanatvat tasya
grahanam // 25 //

***** nysbh_2,1.26 *****

nys_2,1.26: suptavyasaktamanasam cendriyarthayoh
samnikarsanimittatvat //

indriyarthasamnikarsasya grahanam natmamanasoh samnikarsasyeti,
ekada khalvayam prabodhakalam pranidhaya suptah pranidhanavasat
prabudhyate, yada tu tivrau dhvanisparsaum prabodhakaranam
bhavatastadaprasuptasyendriyarthasamnikarsanimittam
prabodhajñanamutpadyate tatra na jñaturmanasas ca samnikarsasya
pradhanyam bhavati, kim tarhi ?. indriyarthayoh
samnikarsasya--nahyatma jijñasamanah prayatnena manastada
prerayatiti|
ekada khalvayam visayantaravyasaktamanah samkalpavasat
visayantaram jijñasamanah prayatnapreritena manasa indriyam
samyojya yad visayantaram janite, yada tu khalvasya
nihsamkalpasya nirjijñasasya ca vyasaktamanaso
bahyavisayopanipatanad jñanamutpadyate tadendriyarthasamnikarsasya
pradhanyam-- na hyatrasau jijñasamanah prayatnena manah prerayatiti|
pradhanyaccendrinayarthasamnikarsasya grahanam karyam
gunatvannatmamanasoh samnikarsasyeti // 26 //

***** nysbh_2,1.27 *****

pradhanye ca hetvantaram---

nys_2,1.27: taiscapadeso jñanavisesanam //

taih |

indriyairarthaisca vyapadisyante jñanavisesah, katham ?. 'ghranena
jighrati' 'caksusa pasyati' 'rasanaya rasayatiti.
'ghranavijñanam caksurvijñanam rasanavijñanam'
'gandhavijñanam rupavijñanam rasavijñanam' iti ca,
indriyavisayavisesacca pañcadhabuddhirbhavati atah
pradhanyamindriyarthasamnikarsasyeti // 27 //

***** nysbh_2,1.28 *****

yaduktam-- 'indriyarthasamnikarsagrahanam karyam natmamanasoh
samnikarsasyeti. kasyat ?. suptavyasaktamanasamindriyarthayoh
samnikarsasya jñananimittatvat' iti. soyam---

nys_2,1.28: vyahatatvadahetuh //

yadi tavat kvacidatmamanasoh sanikarsasya jñanakaranatvam
nesyate ? tada

"yugapajjñananutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-26"

iti vyahanyeta. nedanim manasah

samnikarsamindriyarthasamnikarso 'peksate.

manahsamyoganapeksayam ca yugapajjñananotpattiprasangah|

atha ma bhud vyaghata iti sarvavijñananamatmamanasoh

samnikarsah karanamisyate ? tadavasthamevedam bhavati--

'jñanakaranatvadatmamanasoh samnikarsasya grahanam karyam'

iti // 28 //

***** nysbh_2,1.29 *****

nys_2,1.29: narthavisesaprabalyat //

nasti vyaghatah- na hyatmamanahsammikarsasya jñanakaranatvam
vyabhicarati. indriyarthasammikarsasya pradhanyamupadiyate--
arthavisesaprabalyaddhi suptavyasaktamanasam jñanotpattirekada
bhavati|
arthavisesah kascidevendriyarthastasya prabalyam tivratapatute,
taccarthavisesaprabalyamindriyarthasammikarsavisayam
natmamanasoh sammikarsavisayam tasmadindriyarthasammikarsah
pradhanamiti|
asati pranidhane samkalpe casati suptavyasaktamanasam yad
indriyarthasammikarsadutpadyate jñanam tatra manahsamyogopi
karanamiti manasi kriyakaranam vacyamiti, yathaiva jñatuh
khalvayamicchajanitah prayatno manasah preraka atmaguna evamatmani
gunantaram sarvasya sadhakam pravrttidosajanitamasti yena
preritam mana indriyena sambadhyate. tena hy apreryamane manasi
samyogabhavat jñanatutpattau sarvarthatasya nivartate. esitavyam
casaya gunantarasya dravyagunakarmakarakatvam anyatha hi
caturvidhanamanunam bhutasuksmanam manasam ca tato 'nyasya
kriyahetorasambhavat sarirendriyavisayanamanutpattiprasangah //
29 //

***** nysbh_2,1.30 *****

nys_2,1.30: pratyaksamanumanam ekadesagrahanadupalabdheh //

yadidamindriyarthasammikarsadutpadyate jñanam 'vrksah' iti etat
kila pratyaksam tatkhalvanumanameva, kasmal ?. ekadesagrahanad
vrksasyopalabdheh | arvagbhagamayam grhitva vrksamupalabhate
na caikadeso vrksah, tatra yatha dhumam grhitva vahnimanuminoti
tadrgeva tad bhavati| kim punargrhyamanadekadesad
arthantaramanumeyam manyase ?, avayavasamuhapakse avayavantarani
dravyotpattipakse tani cavayavi ceti|
avayavasamuhapakse tavadekadesagrahanad vrksabuddherabhavah-- na
hy agrhyamanamekadesantaram vrkso grhyamanaikadesavaditi|
atha ekadesagrahanadekadesantaranumane samudayapratismdhanat
tatra vrksabuddhih ?, na tarhi vrksabuddhiranumanamevam sati
bhavitumarhatiti|
dravyantarotpattipakse navayavy anumeyah--
asyaikadesasambaddhasyagrahanad grahane
cavisesadanumeyatvabhavah, tasmad vrksabuddhiranumanam na
bhavati // 30 //

***** nysbh_2,1.31 *****

ekadesagrahanamasritya pratyaksasyanumanatvamupapadyate tacca--

nys_2,1.31: na pratyaksena yavat tavadapyupalambhat //

na pratyaksamanumanam, kasmāt ? . pratyaksenaivopalambhat |
yat tadekadesagrahanamasriyate pratyaksenasavupalambhah, na
copalambho nirvisayosti yavaccarthajataṁ tasya
visayastavadabhyānujñāyamanam pratyaksavyavasthapakam bhavati|
kim punastato 'nyadarthajam ? . avayavi samudayo va|
na caivadesagrahanam anumanam bhavayitum sakyam-- hetvabhavaditi //

anyathapi ca pratyaksasya nanumanatvaprasangah-- tatpurvakatvat12|
pratyaksapurvakamanumanam-- sambaddhavagnidhumau pratyaksato
drstavato dhupratyaksadarsanad agnavanumanam bhavati. yacca
sambaddhayorlingalinganoh pratyaksam yacca
linmatrapratyaksagrahanam naitadantarenanumanasya pravrttirasti
na tvetadanumanam-- indriyarthasamnikarsajavat. na
canumeyasyendriyena samnikarsadanumanam bhavati, soyam
pratksanumanayorlaksanabhedo mahanasrayitavya iti // 31 //

***** nysbh_2,1.32 *****

nys_2,1.32: na caikadesopalabdhir avayavisadbhavat //

na caikadesopalabdhimatram, kim tarhi ? . ekadesopalabdhih
tatsahacaritavyavyupalabdhisca, kasmāt ? . avayavisadbhavat |
asti hyayamekadesavyatirikto 'vayavi,
tasyavayavasthanasyopalabdhikaranapraptyasya ekadesopalabdhau
anupalabdhiranupapanneti //

akrtsnagrahanaditicit ? na-- karanato 'nyasyaikadesasyabhavat13| na
cavayavah krtsna grhyante-- avayavairevavayavantaravyavadhanat.
navayavi krtsno grhyate iti-- nayam grhyamanesvavayavesu
parisamapta iti, seyamekadesopalabdhiranivrttaiveti| krtsnamiti vai
khalvasesatayam satyam bhavati. akrtsnamiti sese sati. taccaitad
avayavesu bahusvasti-- avyavadhane grahanad vyavadhane
cagrahanaditi| angam tu bhavan prsto vyacastam--
grhyamanasyavayavinah kimagrhitam manyase ?
yenaikadesopalabdhih syaditi, na hyasya karanebhyo 'nye ekadesa
bhavantiti, tatravayavavrttam nopapadyate iti| idam tasya vrttam--
yesamindriyasamnikarsad grahanamavayavanam taih saha
grhyateyesamavayavanam vyavadhanadagrahanam taih saha na
grhyate|
na caitatkrtoṣṭi bheda iti|
samudayopyasesata va samudayo vrksah syat ? tatpraptirva ?
ubhayatha grahanabhavah |
mulaskandhasakhapalasinamasesata va samudayo vrksa iti
syat ? praptirva samudanayinamiti ? ubhayatha (api) samudayabhutasya
vrksasya grahanam nopapadyate iti |
avayavaistavadavayavantarasya vyavadhanadasesagrahanam nopapadyate
praptigrahanamapi nopapadyate-- praptimatamagrahanat,
seyamekadesagrahanasahacarita vrksabuddhirdravvantarotpattau kalpate

na samudayamatre iti // 32 //

***** nysbh_2,1.33 *****

nys_2,1.33: sadhyatvadavayavini samdehah //

"avayavisadbhavat"

ityayamahetuh-- sadhyatvat |

sadhyam tavadetat-- karanebhyo dravyantaramutpadyate iti.

anupapaditametat, evam ca sati vipratipattimatram bhavati

vipratipattescavayavini samsaya iti // 33 //

***** nysbh_2,1.34 *****

nys_2,1.34: sarvagrahanamavayavyasiddheh //

yadyavayavi nasti ? sarvasya grahanam nopapadyate|

kim tat sarvam ?, dravyagunakarmasamanyavisesasamavayah|

katham krtva ?, paramanusamavasthanam tavad darsanavisayo na

bhavati-- atindriyatvadanunam. dravyantaram cavayavibhutam

darsanavisayo nasti. darsanavisayascheme dravyadayo grhyante te

niradhisthana na grhyeranu grhyante tu-- 'kumbhoyam syama eko

mahan samyuktah spandate asti mrnmayasca' iti. santi ceme gunadayo

dharma iti. tena sarvasya grahanat pasyamo 'sti dravyantarabhuto

'vayaviti // 34 //

***** nysbh_2,1.35 *****

nys_2,1.35: dharanakarsanopapattesca //

avayavyarthantarabhuta iti, samgrahakarite vai dharanakarsane,

samgraho nama samyogasahacaritam gunantaram snehadravatvakaritam

apam samyogadame kumbhe agnisamyogat pakve|

yadi tvavayavakarite abhavisyatam ?

pamsurasiprabhrtisvapyajñasyetam, dravyantaranutpattau ca

trnopalakasthadisu jatusamgrhitesvapi nabhavisyatamiti|

athavayavinam pratyacaksanakah 'ma bhut pratyaksalopah'

ityanusañcayam darsanavisayam pratijananah kimanuyoktavyah ?

iti, 'ekamidam dravyam' ityekabuddhervisayam paryanuyojyah |

kimekabuddhirabhinnarthavisaya ? aho bhinnarthavisaya ? iti,

abhinnarthavisayeticec ? arthantaraujñanadavayavisiddhih,

nanarthavisayeti cet ? bhinnesvekadarsananupapattih |

anekasmin eka iti vyahata buddhirna drsyate iti // 35 //

***** nysbh_2,1.36 *****

nys_2,1.36: senavanavad grahanamiticet ? natindriyatvadanunam //

yatha senangesu vanangesu ca duradagrhyamanaprthaktvesu

'ekam' ityupapadyate buddhih evamanusu

samcitesvagrhyamanaprthaktvesu 'ekam' ityupapadyate buddhiriti |

yathagrhyamanaprthaktvanam senavananganam arat

karanantaratah prthaktvasyagrahanam

yathagrhyamanajatinam palasa iti va khadira iti va naraj
jatigrahanam bhavati yathagrhyamanapraspandanam narat
spandagrahanam. grhyamane carthajate prthaktvasyagrahanat 'ekam'
iti bhaktah pratyayo bhavati. na tvanunam
grhyamanaprthaktvanam karanatah prthaktvasyagrahanad
bhakta ekapratyayah-- atindriyatvadanrnamiti |
idameva pariksyate-- kimekapratyayo 'nusamcayavisayah ? aho svinna
? iti, anusamcaya eva senavanangani, na ca
pariksyamanamudaharanamiti yuktam-- sadhyatvaditi //
drstamiticet ? na-- tadvisayasya pariksopapatteh | 14 |
yadapi manyeta-- drstamidam senavananganam
prthaktvasyagrahanadabhedena 'ekam' itigrahanam na ca drstam
sakyam pratyakhyatumiti| tacca naivam-- tadvisayasya
pariksopapatteh

darsanavisaya evayam pariksyate yoyamekamiti pratyayo drsyate sa
pariksyate-- kim dravyantaravisayo va ? athanusamcayavisayah
? iti, atra darsanamanyatarasya sadhakam na bhavati| nanabhava
canunam prthaktvasyagrahanadabhedena 'ekam' itigrahanam
atasmimstaditipratyayo yatha sthanau purusa iti| tatah kim ?.
atasmimstaditipratyayasya pradhanapeksitvat pradhanasiddhih|
sthanau purusa iti pratyayasya kim pradhanam ?. yo 'sau puruse
purusapratyayah tasmin sati purusasamanyagrahanat sthanau
purusoyamiti, evam nanabhutesu 'ekam' iti samanyagrahanat
pradhane sati bhavitumarhati pradhanam ca sarvasyagrahanad nopapadyate
iti. tasmadabhinne evayamabhedapratyayah-- 'ekam' iti//
indriyantarisayesvabhedapratyayah pradhanamiticet ? na--
visahetvabhavad drstantavyavastha | 15 |
srotradivisayesu sabdadisvabhinnesu ekapratyayah pradhanam
anekasminn ekapratyayasyeti|
evam ca sati drstantopadanam na vyavatisthate--
visahetvabhavat, anusu samcitesvekapratyayah
kimatasmimstaditipratyayah sthanau purusapratyayah ? atharthasya
tathabhavat tasmimstaditipratyayo yatha sabdasyaikatvadekah sabda
iti ?, visahetuparigrahamantarena drstantau
samsayamapadayata iti|
kumbhavat samcayamatram gandhadayopityanudaharanam gandhadaya iti|
evam parimanasamyogaspandajativisesapratyayanapyanuyoktavyah
tesu caivam prasanga iti //

ekatvabuddhistasmimstaditipratyaya iti visahetuh-- mahaditi- pratyena
samanadhikaranyat | 16 |
'ekamidam mahacca' ityekavisayau pratyayau samanadhikaranau
bhavatastena vijñayate-- yanmahat tadekamiti|
anusamuhatisayagrahanam mahatpratyaya iticet ? so 'yam
amahatsvanusu mahatpratyayo 'tasmimstaditipratyayo bhavatiti| kim
catah ? atasmimstaditipratyayasya pradhanapeksitvat
pradhanasiddhiriti ubhavitavyam mahatyeva mahatpratyayeneti|

anuh sabdo mahaniti ca vyavasayat pradhanasiddhiriticet ? na--
mandativratagrahanamiyattanavadharanad yatha dravye | 17 |
'anuh sabdo 'lpo mandah' ityetasya grahanam 'mahan sabdah
patustivrah' ityetasya grahanam, kasmad ? iyattanavadharanatuna
hyayam 'mahan sabdah' itivyavasyan 'iyanayam' ityavadharayati yatha
badaramalakabilvadini| 'samyukte ime' iti ca
dvitvasamanasrayapraptagrahanam //
dvau samudayavasrayah samyogasyeticet ? | 18 |koyam samudayah ?
praptiraneasya ? aneka va praptirekasya samudaya iticet ?
prapteragrahanam praptyasritaya | 19 |
'samyukte ime vastuni' iti natra dve prapti samyukte grhyete //
anekasamuhah sudaya iticet ? na-- dvitvena samanadhikaranyasya
grahanat | 20 |
'dvavimau samyuktavarthaum' iti grahane sati nanekasamuhasrayah
samyogo grhyate na ca dvayoranvorgrahanamasti tasmanmahati
dvitvasrayabhute dravye samyogasya sthanamiti//
pratyasattih pratighatavasana samyogo narthantaramiticet ? na--
arthantarahetutvat samyogasya | 21 |
sabdarupadispananam hetuh samyogah-- na ca
dravyayorgunantaropajananamantarena sabde rupadisu spande ca
karanatvam grhyate tasmad gunantaram|
pratyayavisayascarthantaram tatpratisedho va | 22 | 'kundali
guruh akundalaschatrah' iti samyogabuddhesca yadyarthantarampa
na visayah ? arthantarapratisedhastarhi visayastatra---
pratisidhyamanavacanam | 23 | 'samyukte dravye' iti yadarthantaramanyatra
drstamiha pratisidhyate tad vaktavyamiti| dvayormahatorasritasya
grahanad nanvasraya iti //

jativisesasya pratyayanuvrttilingasyapratyakhyanam. pratyakhya
na va pratyayavyavasthanupapattih|
vyadhikaranasyanabhivyakteradhikaranavacanam | 24 | anusamavasthanam
visaya iticet ?--- praptapraptsamarthyavacanam | 25 | kimaprapte
anusamavasthane tadasrayo jativiseso grhyate ? atha prapte ? iti|
aprapte grahanamiticet ?
vyavahitasyanusamavasthanasyapyupalabdhiprasangahuvyavahite
'nusamavasthane tadasrayo jativiseso grhyeta| prapte
grahanamiticet ? madhyaparabhagayorapraptau anabhivyaktih| yavat
praptam bhavati tavatyabhivvyaktiriticet ? tavato
'dhikaranatvamanusamavasthanasya uyavati prapte jativiseso grhyate
tavadasyadhikaranamiti praptam bhavati tatra--- ekasamudaye
pratiyamane 'rthabhede | 26 | evam ca sati yo 'nusamudayo vrksa iti
pratiyate tatra vrksabahutvam pratiyetauyatra yatra hyanusamudayasya
bhage vrksatvam grhyate sa sa vrksa iti, tasmad
samuditanusamavasthanasyarthantarasya
jativisesabhivvyaktivisyatvad avayavyarthantarabhuta iti // 36 //

***** nysbh_2,1.37 *****

pariksitam pratyaksam // anumanamidanim pariksite---

nys_2,1.37: rodhopaghatasadsryebhyo vyabhicaradnumanamapramanam //

apramanamiti |

ekadapyarthasya na pratipadakamiti|

rodhadapi nadi purna grhyate tada ca 'uparisthad vrsto

devah' iti mithyanumanam. nidopaghatadapi pipilikandasamcaro

bhavati tada ca 'bhavisyati vrstih' iti mithyanumanamiti,

purusopi mayuravasitamanukaroti tadapi sabdasadsryad

mithyanumanam bhavati // 37 //

***** nysbh_2,1.38 *****

nys_2,1.38: naikadesatrasadsryebhyo 'rthantarabhavat //

nayamanumanavyabhicarah ananumane tu khalvayamanumanabhimanah|

katham ?. navisisto lingam bhavitumarhati, purvodakavisistam

khalu varsodakam sigrataratvam srotaso

bahutaraphenaphalaparnakasthadivahanam copalabhamanah

purnatvena nadyah 'upari vrsto devah' ityanuminoti

nodakavrddhimatrena|

pipilikaprayasyandasamcare 'bhavisyati vrstih'

ityanumiyate na kasam ciditi|

'nedam mayuravasitam tatsadsryam sabdah'

itivisesaparijñanad mithyanumanamiti, yastu visistacchabdad

visistamayuravasitam grhnati tasya visisto 'rtho

grhyamano lingam yatha sarpadinamiti|

soyamanumaturaparadho nanumanasya yo

'rthavisesenanumeyamarthamavisistarthatarsanena bubhutsate iti //

38 //

***** nysbh_2,1.39 *****

trikalavisayamanumanam-- traikalyagrahanadityuktam atraca---

nys_2,1.39: vartamanabhavah patatah patitapatitavyakalopatateh //

vrntat pracyutasya phalasya bhumau pratyasidato yad urdhvam sa patito

'dhva tatsamyuktah patitakalah, yo 'dhasyat sa patitavyo 'dhva

tatsamyuktah kalah patitavyakalah, nedanim trtiyo 'dhva

vidyate yatra patatiti vartamanah kalo grhyeta. tasmad vartamanah

kalo na vidyate iti // 39 //

***** nysbh_2,1.40 *****

nys_2,1.40: tayorapyabhavo vartamanabhavah tadapeksatvat //

nadhvavyangyah kalah, kim tarhi ?, kriyavyangyah |

patatiti yada patanakriya vyuparata bhavati sa kalah patitakalah,

yadotpatsyate sa patitavyakalah, yada dravye vartamana kriya grhyate

sa vartamanah kalah, yadi cayam dravye vartamanam patanam na

grhnati kasya uparamam utpatsyamanatam va prativadyate ?|

patitah kala iti bhuta kriya, patitavyah kala iti cotpatsyamana

kriya, ubhayoh kalayoh kriyahinam dravyam, adhah pratatiti
kriyasambaddham, soyam kriyadravyayoh sambandham grhnati
vartamanah kalah tadasrayau cetau kalau tadabhava na syatamiti //
40 //

***** nysbh_2,1.41 *****

nys_2,1.41: natitanagatayoritaretapeksa siddhih //

yady atitanagatau itaretapeksau sidhyetam ? pratipadyemahi
vartamanavilopam. natitapeksanagatasiddhih
napanagatapeksatitasiddhih| kaya yuktya | kena kalpena atitah.
kathamitapeksanagatasiddhih ? kena ca kalpenanagatah ? iti.
naitacchakyam nirvaktum | avyakaranyametad vartamanalope iti| yacca
manyeta-- hrasvadirghayoh sthalanimnayoh chayatapayosca
yathetaretapeksaya siddhirevam atitanagatayoriti, tannopapadyate--
visesahetvabhavat. drstantavat pratidrstantopi prasajyate--
yatha rupasparsaum gandharasau netaretapeksau sidhyatah
evamatitanagataviti netaretapeksa kasya cit siddhiriti|
yasmadekabhave 'nyatarabhavadubhayabhavah27|
yadyekasyanyatarapeksa siddhih ? anyatarasyedanim kimapeksa ?.
yadyanyatarasyaikapeksa siddhih ? ekasyedanim kimapeksa ?,
evamekasyabhava anyataranna sidhyatiti ubhayabhavah prasajyate|
arthasadbhavavyangyascayam vartamanah kalah-- 'vidyate dravyam'
'vidyate gunah' 'vidyate karma' iti // 41 //

***** nysbh_2,1.42 *****

yasnaya cayam nasti tasya--

nys_2,1.42: vartamanabhava sarvagrahanam pratyaksanupapattah //

pratyaksam indriyarthasamnikarsajam. na cavidyamanam | asad
indriyena samnikrasyate, na cayam vidyamanam |
sat kiñcidanujanatiti pratyaksanimittam pratyaksavisayah
pratyaksajñanam sarvam nopapadyate, pratyaksanupapattau
tatpurvakatvad anumaganamayoranupapattih sarvapramanavilope
sarvagrahanam na bhavatiti|
ubhayatha ca vartamanah kalo grhyate-- kvacidarthasadbhavavyangyo
yatha 'asti dravyam' iti. kvacit kriyasamtanavyangyo yatha 'pacati
chinattiti. nanavidha caikartha kriya kriyasamtanah
kriyabhayasca, nanavidha caikartha kriya 'pacatiti |
sthalyadhisrayanam udakasecanam tandulavapanamedhopasarpnam
agnyabhijvalanam darvighattanam mandasravanam
adhovataranamiti. chinattiti kriyabhayasah-- udyabhyodyamya parasum
daruni nipatayan chinattityucyate // 42 //

***** nysbh_2,1.43 *****

yacedam pacyamanam chidyamanam ca tat kriyamanam tasmin
kriyamane--

nys_2,1.43: krtatakartavyatopapattestubhayatha grahanam //

kriyasamtano 'narabdhascikirpito 'nagatah kalah 'paksyatiti.
prayojanavasana kriyasamtanoparamo 'titah kalah 'apaksit'
iti. arabdhakriyasamtano vartamanah kalah 'pacatiti, tatra ya
uparata sa krtata ya cikirsita sa kartavyata ya vidyamana sa
kriyamanata. tadevam kriyasamtanasthah traikalyasamaharah
'pacati pacyate' iti vartamanagrahanena grhyate-- kriyasamtanasya
hyatracchedo vidhiyate narambho noparam iti|
soyamubhayatha vartamanam grhyate-- apavrko vyapavrktasca
atitanagatabhyam. sthityangyah-- 'vidyate dravyam' iti.
kriyasamtanavicchedabhidhayi ca traikalyanvitah-- 'pacati
chinattiti|
anyasca pratyasattiprabhrterathasya vivaksyam tadabhidhayi
bahuprakaro lokesutpreksitavyah, tasmadasti vartamanah kala iti //
43 //

***** nysbh_2,1.44 *****

(athopamanapariksa)

nys_2,1.44: atyantaprayaikadesasadharmyadupamanapasiddhih //
atyantasadharmyadupamanam na sidhyati-- na caivam bhavati 'yatha
gaurevam gauh' iti, prayahsadharmyadupamanam na sidhyati-- na hi
bhavati 'yathanadvanevam mahisah' iti,
ekadesasadharmyadupamanam na sidhyati-- na hi sarvena sarvamupamiyate
iti // 44 //

***** nysbh_2,1.45 *****

nys_2,1.45: prasiddhasadharmyadupamanasiddheryathoktadosanupapattih //

na sadharmyasya krtsnaprayalpabhavamasrityopamanam pravartate, kim
tarhi ?. prasiddhasadharmyat sadhyasadhanabhavamasritya pravartate.
yatra caitadasti na tatropamanam pratisheddhum sakyam tasmad
yathoktadoso nopapadyate iti// 45 //

***** nysbh_2,1.46 *****

astu tarhyupamanamanumanam---

nys_2,1.46: pratyaksenapratyaksasiddheh //
yatha dhumena pratyaksenapratyaksasya vahnergrahanamanumanam evam
gava pratyaksenapratyaksasya gavayasya grahanamiti nedamanumanad
visisyate // 46 //
visisyate ityaha, kaya yuktya ? ---

***** nysbh_2,1.47 *****

nys_2,1.47: napratyakse gavaye pramanarthamupamanasya pasyama iti //
yada hyayamupayuktopamano godarsi gava samanamartham pasyati tada
ayam gavaya ityasya samjnāsabdasya vyavastham pratipadyate na
caivamanumanamiti| parartham copamanam-- yasya hyupameyamaprasiddham

tadartham prasiddhopameyena kriyate iti| pararthamupamanamitacet ? na--
svayamadhyavasayat | bhavati ca bhoh svayamadhyavasayah- yatha
gaurevam gavaya iti| nadhyavasayah

pratisidhyate upamanam tu tanna bhavati--"prasiddhasadharmyat
sadhyaadnanamupamanam 1-1-6"na ca yasyopameyam prasiddham tam prati
sadhyaadnanabhavo vidyate iti // 47 //

***** nysbh_2,1.48 *****

athapi---

nys_2,1.48: tathetyupasamharadupamanasiddherna visesah //
tathetisamanadharmopasamharadupamanam sidhyati nanumanam-- ayam
canayorvisesa iti // 48 //

***** nysbh_2,1.49 *****

(atha sabdapramanapariksa--)

nys_2,1.49: sabdo 'numanam--arthasyanupalabdheranumeyatvat //
sabdo 'numanam na pramanantaram, kasmal ?. sabdarthasyanumeyatvat,
katham anumeyatvam ? pratyaksato 'nupalabdheh, yathanupalabhyamano
lingi mitena lingena pascad miyate ityanumanam evam mitena sabdena
pascad miyate 'rtho 'nupalabhyamana ityanumanam sabdah // 49 //

***** nysbh_2,1.50 *****

itascanumanam sabdah---

nys_2,1.50: upalabdheradvipravrttitvat //
pramanantarabhava dvipavrttirupalabdhih = anyatha
hyupalabdhiranumane anyathopamane tad vyakhyatam,
sabdnumanayostupalabdhiradvipavrttith yathanumane pravartate tatha
sabdepi, visesabhavadanumanam sabda iti // 50 //

***** nysbh_2,1.51 *****

nys_2,1.51: sambandhacca //
"sabdnumanam"iti vartate, sambaddhayosca sabdarthayoh
sambandhaprasiddhau sabdopalabdherarthagrahanam yatha
sambaddhayorlingalinginoh sambandhapratitau lingopalabdhau
lingigrahanamiti // 51 //

***** nysbh_2,1.52 *****

yattavat 'arthasyanumeyatvat' iti tanna---

nys_2,1.52: aptopadesasamarthyat sabdadarthasampratyayah //

'svargah apsarasah uttarah kuravah sapta dvipah samudro
lokasamnivesah' ityevamaderapratyaksasyarthasya na sabdamatrat
pratyayah, kim tarhi ? 'aptairayamuktah sabdah' ityatah
sampratyayah-- viparyayena sampratyayahbhavat na tvevamanumanamiti|
yat punah-- "upalabdheradvipavrttitvat 2-1-50" iti. ayameva
sabdnumanayorupalabdheh pravrttibhedah tatra visese satyahetuh--
'visesabhavat' iti|

yat punaridam--"sambandhacca"iti, asti ca sabdarthayoh sambandho
'nujñatah asti ca pratisiddhahu 'asyedam'
itisasthivisistasya vakyasyarthaviseso 'nujñatah
praptilaksanastu sabdarthayoh sambandhah pratisiddhah|
kasmāt ?, pramanatonupalabdhehupratyaksatastavat
sabdarthaprapternopalabdhih-- atindriyatvatuyenendriyena grhyate
sabdastasya visayabhavamativrto 'rtho na grhyate, asti
catindriyavisayabhutopyarthah, samanena cendriyena
grhyamanayoh praptirgrhyate iti|
praptilaksane ca grhyamane sambandhe sabdarthayoh sabdantike
varthah syat arthantike va sabdah syat ubhayam vobhayatra // 52 //

***** nysbh_2,1.53 ***** atha khalvayam---

nys_2,1.53: puranapradahapatananupalabdhesca sambandhabhavah //

sthanakaranabhaditi carthah| na cayamanumanatopyupalabhyate--
sabdantike 'rtha iti| etasmin pakse 'py
asyasthanakaranoccaraniyah sabdastadantike 'rtha iti
annagnyasisabdoccarane puranapradahapatanani grhyeran. na ca
grhyante, agrahanannanumeyah praptilaksanh sambandhah|
arthantike sabdam iti-- sthanakaranasambhavad anuccaranam,
sthanam kanthadayah karanam prayatnavisesah tasyarthantike
'nupapattiriti|
ubhayapratisedhacca nobhayam|
tasmanna sabdenarthah prapta iti // 53 //

***** nysbh_2,1.54 *****

nys_2,1.54: sabdarthavyavasthanadapratishedhah //
sabdarthapratyayasya vyavasthadarsanad anumiyate-- asti
sabdarthasambandho vyavasthakaranam, asambandhe hi
sabdamatradarthamatre pratyayaprasangah tasmadapratishedhah
sambandhasyeti // 54 //

***** nysbh_2,1.55 *****

atra samadhih--

nys_2,1.55: na samayikatvacchadarthasampratyayasya //

na sambandhakaritam sabdarthavyavasthanam. kim tarhi ?
samayakaritam yattadavocama-- 'asyedamiti sasthivisistasya
vakyasyarthaviseso 'nujñatah sabdarthayoh sambandhah' iti
samayam tamavocama iti|
kah punarayam samayah ?, 'asya sabdasyedamarthajatamabhidheyam'
ityabhidhanabhidhaiyaniamaniyogah, tasminnupayukte
sabdadarthasampratyayo bhavati, viparyaye hi sabdasravanepi
pratyayabhavah, sambandhavadinapi cayamavarjaniya iti|
prayujyamanagrahanacca laukikanam, samayapalanartham cedam
padalaksanaya vaco 'nvakhyanam vyakaranam, vyakyalaksanaya
vaco 'rthalaksanam, padasamuho vakyam arthaparisamaptaviti|

tadevam praptilaksanasya sabdarthasambandhasyarthajuso 'py
anumanahetur na bhavatiti // 55 //

***** nysbh_2,1.56 *****

nys_2,1.56: jativisese caniyamat //
samayikah sabdarthasampratyayo na svabhavikah--
rsyaryamlecchanam yathakamam sabdaprayogo 'rthapratyayanaya
pravartate, svabhavike hi sabdasyarthapratyayakatve yathakamam na
syat, yatha taijasasya prakasasya rupapratyayahetutvam na
jativisesam vyabhicaratiti // 56 //

***** nysbh_2,1.57 *****

nys_2,1.57: tadapramanyam-- anrtavyaghatapunaruktadosebhyah //
putrakamestihavanabhyasepu, tasyeti sabdavisesamevadhikurute
bhagavan rsih|
sabdasya pramanatvam na sambhavati, kasmata ? anrtadosat--
putrakamestau--"putrakamah putrestya yajeta"iti. nestau
samsthitayam putrajanma drsyate, drstarthasya
vakyasyanrtatvat adrstarthamapi vakyam--"agnihotram juhuyat
svargakamah"ityadyanrtamiti jñayate|
vihitavyaghatadosacca-- havane"udite hotavyam" "anudite hotavyam"
"samayadhyusite hotavyam"iti vidhaya vihitam vyahanti--"syavo
'syahutimabhyavaharati ya udite juhoti" "sabalo 'syahutimabhyavaharati yo
'nudite juhoti" "syavasavalau vasyahutimabhyavaharato yah
samayadhyusite juhoti" (iti) vyaghataccanyatarad mithyeti|
punaruktadosacca-- abhyase desyamane"trih prathamamanvaha
triruttamam"iti punaruktadoso bhavati. punarukta ca pramattavakyamiti.
tasmadapramanam sabdah-- anrtavyaghatapunaruktadosebhya iti //
57 //

***** nysbh_2,1.58 *****

nys_2,1.58: na karmakartrasadhanavaigunyat //
nanrtadosah putrakamestau, kasmata ?,
karmakartrasadhanavaigunyat, istya pitarau samyujyamanau putram
janayata iti, istih karanam sadhanam. pitarau kartarau.
samyogah karma. trayanam gunayogat putrajanma. vaigunyat
viparyayah, istyasrayam tavat karmavaigunyam
samihabhresah, kartrvaigunyam avidvan prayokta
kapuyacaranasca, sadhanavaigunyam havirasamskrtam upahatamiti.
mantra nyunadhikah svaravarnahina iti. daksina duragata hina
nindita ceti|
athopajanasrayam karmavaigunyam mithyasamprayogah,
kartrvaigunyam yonivyapado bijopaghatasceti, sadhanavaigunyam
istavabhihitam|
loke ca 'agnikamo daruni mathniyat' iti vidhivakyam tatra
karmavaigunyam mithyabhimanthanam. kartrvaigunyam

prajñaprayatnagatah pramadah. sadhanavaigunyam ardrum susiram
daru iti. tatra phalam na nispadyate iti nanrtadosah, gunayogena
phalanispattidarsanat, na cedam laukikad bhidyate--"putrakamah
putrestya yajeta"iti // 58 //

***** nysbh_2,1.59 *****

nys_2,1.59: abhyupetya kalabhede dosavacanat //
'na vyaghato havane' ityanuvartate, yo 'bhyupagatam havanakalam bhinatti
tato 'nyatra juhوتي tatrāyamabhyupagatakalabhedo dosa ucyate--"syavo
'syahutimabhyavaharati ca udite juhوتي"tadidam vidhibhrese
nindavacanamiti // 59 //

***** nysbh_2,1.60 *****

nys_2,1.60: anuvadopapattesca //

'punaruktadoso 'bhyasena' itipraktam, anarthako 'bhyasah punaruktah.
arthavanabhyaso 'nuvadah, yo 'yamabhyasah--
"trih prathamamanvaha triruttamam"iti anuvada upapadyate-- arthavattvat,
trirvacanena hi prathamottamayoh pañcadasatvam samadheninam bhavati
tatha ca mantrabhivadah--"idamaham bhratrvyam pañcadasarena
vagvajrena badhe yo 'sman dvesti yam ca vayam dvismah"iti
pañcadasasamidhenivajram mantra 'bhivadati tadabhyasamantarena na
syaditi // 60 //

***** nysbh_2,1.61 *****

nys_2,1.61: vakyavibhagasya carthagrahanat //
pramanam sabdo yatha loke // 61 //

***** nysbh_2,1.62 *****

vibhagasca brahmanavakyanam trividhah---

nys_2,1.62: vidhyarthavadanuvadavacanavinnyogat //
tridha khalu brahmanavakyani viniyuktani-- vidhivacanani
arthavadavacanani anuvadavacanani // 62 //

***** nysbh_2,1.63 *****

tatra---

nys_2,1.63: vidhirvidhayakah //

yad vakyam vidhayakam |
codakam sa vidhih, vidhistu niyogo 'nujña va yatha --"agnihotram
juhuyat svargakamah" ityadi // 63 //

***** nysbh_2,1.64 *****

nys_2,1.64: stutirinda parakrtih purakalpa ityarthavada //

vidheh phalavadalaksana ya prasamsa sa stutih
sampratayārtha-- stuyamanam sraddadhiteti, pravartika ca--
phalasravanat pravartate--" sarvajito vai devah sarvamajayan
sarvasyaptyai sarvasya jityai sarvameva tenapnoti sarvam jayati"

ityevamadi| anistaphalavado ninda varjanartha-- ninditam na
samacarediti" sa esa va va prathamō yajño yajñanam yajjyotistomo
ya etenanistvanyena yajate garte patati | ayamevaitad jiryate va
pramiyate va" ityevamadi| anyakartrkasya vyahatasya vidhervadah
parakrtih--" hutva vapamevagre 'bhidharayanti atha prsadajyam
taduha carakadhvaryavah prsadajyamevagre 'bhidharayanti 'agneh
pranah prsadajyam stomam' ityevamabhidadhati" ityevamadi|
aitihyasamacarito vidhii purakalpa iti--"
tasmadva etena brahmana bahispavamanam samastomamastausan-- yone
yajñam pratanavamahe"
ityevamadi|
katham parakrtipurakalpau arthavadaviti ?,
stutinindavakyenabhisambandhad vidhyasrayasya kasyacidarthasya
dyotanadarthavada iti // 64 //

***** nysbh_2,1.65 *****

nys_2,1.65: vidhivihitasyanuvacanamanuvadah //

vidhyanuvacanam canuvado vihitanuvacanam ca | purvah sabdanuvado
'paro 'rthanuvadah, yatha punaruktam dvididham evamanuvadopi|
kimartham punarvihitamanudyate ?, adhikartham |
vihitamadhikrtya stutirbodhyate ninda va vidhiseso vabhidhiyate,
vihitanantarartha 'pi canuvado bhavati, evamanyadapyutpreksaniyam|
lokepi ca vidhivarthavado 'nuvada iti ca trividham vakyam-- 'odanam
pacet' iti vidhivakyam, arthavadavakyam-- 'ayurvarco balam sukham
pratibhanam canne pratisthitam', anuvadah-- 'pacatu pacatu bhavan'
ityabhyasah, 'ksipram pacyatam' iti va 'anga pacyatam' iti (va)
adhyesartham, 'pacyatameva' iti cavadharanartham|
yatha laukike vakye vibhagenarthagrahanat pramanatvam evam
vedavakyanamapi vibhagenarthagrahanat pramanatvam
bhavitumarhatiti // 65 //

***** nysbh_2,1.66 *****

nys_2,1.66: nanuvadapunaruktayorvisesah sabdabhyasepapatteh //

'punaruktamasadhu sadhuranuvadah' ityayam viseso nopapadyate| kasmāt
?. ubhayatra hi pratitarthah sabdo 'bhyastate. caritarthasya
sabdasyabhyasadubhayamasadhviti // 66 //

***** nysbh_2,1.67 *****

nys_2,1.67: sighrataragamanopadesavadabhyasannavisesah //

nanuvadapunaruktayorvisesah| kasmāt ?, arthavato
'bhyasasyanuvadabhavat, samane 'bhyase punaruktam anarthakam
arthavanabhyaso 'nuvadah-- sighrataragamanopadesavat 'sighram
sighram gamyatam' iti kriyatisayo 'bhyasenaivocyate.
udaharanartham cedam, evamanyopyabhyasah-- 'pacati pacatiti
kriyanuparamah, 'gramo gramō ramaniyah' iti vyaptih, 'pari pari

trigartebhyo vrsto devah' iti parivarjanam, 'adhyadhimandam
nisannam, iti samipyam, 'tiktam tiktam' iti prakarah,
evamanuvadasya stutinindasesavidhisu
adhikararthatavihanantararhata ceti // 67 //

***** nysbh_2,1.68 *****

kim punah pratisedhahetuddharadeva sabdasya pramanatvam sidhyati
?. na, atasca---

nys_2,1.68: mantrayurvedapramanyavacca tatpramanyam
aptapramanyat //

kim punarayurvedasya pramanyam ?, yattadayurvedenopadisyate-- 'idam
krtvestamadhigacchati idam varjayitvanistam jahati' (iti)
tasyanusthiyamanasya tathabhavah | satyarthata | aviparyayah,
mantrapadanam ca visabhutasanipratisedharthanam prayoge
'rthasya tathabhavah. etat pramanyam| kinkrtametat?,
aptapramanyakrtam| kimpunaraptanam pramanyam?,
saksatkrtadharmata bhutadaya yathabhutarthacikhyapayiseti |
aptah khalu saksatkrtadharmanah 'idam hatavyam idamasya
hanihetuh. idamasyadhigatavyam idamasyadhigamahetuh' iti
bhutanyanukampante, tesam khalu vai pranabhrtam
svayamanavabuddhyamananam nanyadupadesad avabodhakaranamasti, na
canavabodhe samiha varjanam va, na cakrtva svastibhavah, napy
asyanya upakarakopyasti, hanta vayamebhyo yathadarsanam
yathabhutamupadisamah te ime srutva pratipadyamana heyam hasyanti
adhigantavyamevadhigamisyantiti evamaptopadesah etena
trividhenaptapramanyena parigrhito 'nusthiyamano 'rthasya sadhako
bhavati. evamaptopadesah pramanam, evamaptah pramanam|
drstarthenaptopadesenayurvedenadrstartho vedabhago
'numatavyah-- pramanamiti-- aptapramanyasya hetoh samanadvaditi|
asyapi caikadesah-- " gramakamo yajeta"
ityevamadirdrstarthastenanumatavyamiti| loke ca
bhuyanupadesasrayo vyavaharah,
laukikasyapyupadesturupadestavyathejñanena paranujighrksaya
yathabhutarthacikhyapayisaya ca pramanyam
tatparigrahadaptopadesah pramanamiti|
drastrpravaktrsamanyaccanumanam-- ye evapta vedarthanam
drastarah pravaktarasate evayurvedaprabhrtinam
ityayurvedapramanyavad vedapramanyamanumatavyamiti|
nityatvadvedavakyanam pramanatve "tatpramanyamaptapramanyat"
ityayuktam| sabdasya vacakatvadarthapratipattau pramanatvam, nityatve
hi sarvasya sarvena vacanat sabdarthavyavasthanupapattih| nanityatve
vacakatvamiticet ? na-- laukikesvarthadarsanat| tepi nitya iticet ? na--
anaptopadesadarthavisamvado 'nupapannah-- nityatvaddhi sabdah
pramanamiti| anityah sa iti cet ? avisesavacanam |
anaptopadeso laikiko na nitya iti karanam vacyamiti|
yathaniyogam carthasya pratyayanad namadheyasabdanam loke

pramanyam. nityatvat pramanyanupapattih |
yatrarthe namadheyasabdo niyujyate loke tasya niyogasamarthyat pratyayako
bhavati na nityatvat|
manvantarayugantaresu catitanagatesu
sampradayabhyasaprayogaviccheda iti vedanam nityatvam.
aptapramanyacca pramanyam, laukikesu sabdesu caitat samanamiti
// 68 //

// iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye dvitiyadhyayasya prathamamahnika //
atha nyayabhasyadvitiyadhyayasya dvitiyamanhikam //

***** nysbh_2,2.1 *****

ayatharthah pramanoddesa iti matvaha---

nys_2,2.1: na catustvam aitiyarthapattisambhavabhavapramanyat
//

na catvaryeva pramanani| kim tarhi ?. aitiyamarthapattih sambhavo
'bhava ityetyapi pramanani tani kasmannoktani ?| 'iti hocuh' ity
anirdistapravaktrkam pravada paramaryam aitiyham| arthada pattih
arthapattih. apattih | praptih |
prasangah, yatrabhidhiyamane 'rthe yo 'nyo 'rthah prasajyate so
'rthapattih yatha-- 'meghesv asatsu vrstirna bhavatiti, kimatra
prasajyate ? 'tatsu bhavatiti|
sambhavo nama avinabhavino 'rthasya sattagrahanadanyasya
sattagrahanam yatha-- dronasya sattagrahana-- dadhakasya
sattagrahanam. adhakasya grahanat prasthasyeti|
abhavah-- virodhi abhutam bhutasya. avidyamanam varsakarma
vidyamanasya vayvabhrasamyogasya pratipadakam-- vidharake hi
vayvabhrasamyoge gurutvadapam patanakarma na bhavatiti // 1 //

***** nysbh_2,2.2 *****

satyam etani pramanani na tu pramanantarani. pramanantaram ca
manyamanena pratishedha ucyate so 'yam--

nys_2,2.2: sabda aitiyanarthantarabhavad anumane
'rthapattisambhavabhavanarthantarabhavaccapratishedhah //

anupapannah pratishedhah|

katham?, 'aptopadesah sabdah' iti. na ca sabdalaksanam aitihyad
vyavartate. soyam bhedah samanyat samgrhyate iti|
pratyaksenapratyaksasya sambaddhasya prapittiranumanam tatha
carthapattisambhavabhavah,
vakyarthasampratyayenanabhihitasyarthasya pratyakanikabhavad
grahanam arthapattiranumanameva, avinabhavavrttya ca sambaddhayoh
samudayasamudayinoh samudayenatarasya grahanam sambhavah
tadapyanumanameva, 'asmin satidam nopapadyate' iti virodhitve prasiddhe
karyanutpattya karanasya pratibandhakamanumiyate|
soyam yathartha eva pramanoddesa iti 'satyametani pramanani na tu

pramanantaranityuktam // 2 //

***** nysbh_2,2.3 *****

atrarthapatteh pramanabhavabhyanujña nopapadyate tatha hiyam---

nys_2,2.3: arthapattirapramanam anaikantikavat //

asatsu megheśu vrstirna bhavatiti satsu bhavati

ityetadardhadapadyate. satsvapi caikada na bhavati.

seyamarthapattirapramanamiti // 3 //

***** nysbh_2,2.4 *****

nanaikantikavamarthapatteh---

nys_2,2.4: anarthapattau arthapattyabhimanat //

'asati karane karyam notpadyate' itivakyat pratyantikabhuto 'rthah--
'sati karane karyamutpadyate' ityarthadapadyate. abhavya hi bhavah
pratyantika iti. soyam karyotpadah sati karane 'rthadapadyamano na
karanasya sattam vyabhicarati-- na khalv asati karane karyamutpadyate
tasmad nanaikantiki| yattu 'sati karane nimittapratibandhat karyam
notpadyate' iti ?. karanadharmo 'sau na tvarthapatteh prameyam| kim
tarhyasyah prameyam ?, sati karane karyamupadyate iti | yo 'sau
karyotpadah karanasattam na vyabhicarati tadasyah prameyam| evam
tu sati anarthapattau arthapattyabhimanam krtva pratishedha ucyate
iti, drstasca karanadharmo na sakyah pratyakhyatumiti // 4 1/

***** nysbh_2,2.5 *****

nys_2,2.5: pratishedhapramanyam canaikantikavat //

'arthapattir na pramanam-- anaikantikavat' iti vakyam pratishedhah
tenanena arthapatteh pramanatvam pratishedhyate na sadbhavah,
evamanaikantiko bhavati. anaikantikavadapramanenana na
kascidarthah pratishedhyate iti // 5 //

***** nysbh_2,2.6 *****

artha manyase niyatavisayesvarthesu svavisaye vyabhicaroh bhavati. na
ca pratishedhasya sadbhavo visayah ?, evam tarhi---

nys_2,2.6: tatpramanye va narthapattyapramanyam //

athanpatterapi karyotpadane karanasattaya avyabhicaroh visayah na
ca karanadharmo nimittapratibandhat kayannutpadakatvamiti // 6 //

***** nysbh_2,2.7 *****

abhavya tarhi pramanabhavabhyanujña nopapadyate. kathamiti ?---

nys_2,2.7: nabhavapramanyam prameyasiddheh //

abhavya bhuyasi prameye lokasiddhe vaiyatyaducyate--

"nabhavapramanyam-- prameyasiddheh"

iti // 7 //

***** nysbh_2,2.8 *****

athayamarthabahutvadarthaikadesa udahriyate---

nys_2,2.8: laksitesvalaksanalaksitatvadalaksitanam
tatprameyasiddhih //

tasyabhavasya sidhyati prameyam| katham ?. laksitesu vasahsu
anupadeyesu, upadeyanamalaksitanam alaksanalaksitatvat =
laksanabhavena laksitatvaditi, ubhayasamnidhau' alaksitani
vasamsyanaya' iti prayukto yesu vasahsatu laksanani na bhavanti
tani laksanabhavena pratipadyate pratipadya canayati pratipattihetusca
pramanamiti // 8 //

***** nysbh_2,2.9 *****

nys_2,2.9: asatyarthe nabhava iti cen nanyalaksanopapatteh //

yatra bhutva kiñcinna bhavati tatra tasyabhava upapadyate. na
calaksitesu vasahsu laksanani bhutva na bhavanti. tasmattesu
laksanabhavo 'nupapanna iti, na-- anyalaksanopapatteh |
yathayamanyesu vasahsu laksananamupapattim pasyati
naivamalaksitesu soyam laksanabhavam pasyan abhavenartham
pratipadyate iti // 9 //

***** nysbh_2,2.10 *****

nys_2,2.10: tatsiddheralaksitesvahetuh //

tesu vasahsu laksitesu siddhih |
vidyamanata yesam bhavati na tesamabhavo laksananam |
yani ca laksitesu vidyante laksanani tesamalaksitesvabhava
ity ahetuh-- yani khalu bhavanti tesamabhavo vyahata iti // 10 //

***** nysbh_2,2.11 *****

nys_2,2.11: na laksanavasthitapeksasiddheh //
na brumo yani laksanani bhavanti tesamabhava iti kim tu kesu
cillaksananyavasthitani, anavasthitani kesucit. apeksamano yesu
laksananam bhavam na pasyati tani laksanabhavena prapidyate
iti // 11 //

***** nysbh_2,2.12 *****

nys_2,2.12: pragutpatterabhavopapattesca //
abhavadvaitam khalu bhavati-- prak cotpatteravidyamanata. utpannasya
catmano hanadavidyamanata. tatalaksitesu vasahsu
pragutpatteravidyamanatalaksano laksananamabhavo netara iti // 12
//

"aptopadesah sabdah 1-1-7" iti pramanabhava visesanam
bruvata 'nanaprakarah sabdah' iti jñapyate. tasmin samanyena
vicarah-- kim nityo 'thanityah ? iti, vimarsahetvanuyoge ca
vipratipatteh samsayah, 'akasagunah sabdo vibhurnityo
'bhivyaktidharmakah' ityeke, gandhadisahavrttirdravyesu samnivisto
gandhadivadavasthito 'bhivyaktidharmakah' ityapare, 'akasagunah

sabda utpattinirodhadharmako buddhivat' ityapare,
'mahabhutasamksobhajah sabdo 'nasrita utpattidharmako
nirodhadharmakah' ityanye. atah samsayah-- kimatra tattvam ? iti,
'anityah sabdah' ityuttaram |

***** nysbh_2,2.13 *****

katham ?---

nys_2,2.13: adimattvadaindriyakatvat krtakavadupacaracca //

adihuyonihukaranam-- adiyate 'smaditi. karanavad anityam
drstam. samyogavibhagajasca sabdah karanavattvadanitya iti|
ka punariyam arthadesana-- 'karanavattvat' iti ?,
utpattidharmakattvadanityah sabda iti = bhutva na bhavati =
vinasadharmaka iti| samsayikamet-- kimutpattikaranam
samyogavibhagau sabdasya ? ahosvidabhivyaktikaranam?. ityata aha--
aindriyakatvat (iti) indriyapratyasattigrahya aindriyakah| kimayam
vyañjakena samanadeso 'bhivyajyate rupadivat ? atha
samyogajacchabdacchabdasamtane sati srotrapatyasanno grhyate ?
iti--- samyoganivrttau sabdagrahananna vyañjakena samanadesasya
grahanam| daruvrascane daruparasusamyoganivrttau durasthena sabdo
grhyate. na ca vyañjakabhava vyangyagrahanam bhavati tasmanna
vyañjakah samyogah, utpadake tu samyoge
samyogajacchabdacchabdasantane sati srotrapatyasannasya grahanamiti
yuktam samyoganivrttau sabdasya grahanamiti| itascasabda utpadyate
nabhivyajyate-- krtakavadupacaratu 'tivram mandam' iti
krtakamupacaryate-- 'tivram sukham mandam sukham. tivram
duhkham mandam duhkham' iti. upacaryate ca-- 'tivrah sabdo mandah
sabdah' iti| vyañjakasya tathabhavad grahanasya tivramandata
rupavaditi cet ? na-- abhibhavopapatteh| samyogasya vyañjakasya
tivramandataya sabdagrahanasya tivramandata bhavati na tu sabdo
bhidyate yatha prakasasya tivramandataya rupagrahanasyeti, tacca
naivam-- abhibhavopapattehu tivro bherisabdo mandam tantrisabdam
abhibhavati na mandah, na ca sabdagrahanamabhibhavakam sabdasca na
bhidyate (iti), sabde tu bhidyamane yukto 'bhibhavah tasmadutpadyate
sabdo nabhivyajyate iti| abhibhavanupapattisyaca--
vyañjakasamanadesasyabhivyaktau praptyabhavat3| 'vyañjakena
samanadeso 'bhivyajyate sabdah' ityetasmin pakse nopapadyate
'bhibhavah-- na hi bherisabdena tantrisvanah prapta iti| aprapte
'bhibhava iticet ? sabdamatrabhibhavaprasangah4|
artha manyeta 'asatyam praptavabhibhavo bhavatiti, evam sati yatha
bherisabdah kañcit tantrisvanamabhibhavati evamantikasthopadanani
daviyahsthopadanani tantrisvananabhibhavet-- aprapteravisesat.
tatra kvacideva bherya pranaditayam sarvalokesu
samanakalastantrisvana na srutyera iti|
nanabhutesu sabdasantanesu satsu srotrapatyasattibhavana
kasyacicchabdasyautivrena mandasyabhivhavo yukta iti|
kah punarayamabhibhavo nama ?,

grahyasamanajatiyagrahanakrtamagrahanam abhibhavah
yatholkaprakasasya grahanarhasyadityaprakaseti // 13 //

***** nysbh_2,2.14 *****

nys_2,2.14: na ghatbhavasamanyanityatvad
nityesvapyanityavadupacaracca //

na khalvadimattvadanityah sabdah| kasmah ?, vyabhicarat = adimatah
khalu ghatbhavasya drstam nityatvam| kathamadiman ?,
karanavibhagebhyo hi ghato na bhavati|
kathamasya nityatvam ? yo 'sau karanavibhagebhyo na bhavati na tasyabhavo
bhavena kadacid nirvartyate iti|
yadapi aindriyatvat. (iti) tadapi vyabhicarati = aindriyakam ca
samanyam nityam ceti|
yadapi krtakavadupacaraditi. etadapi vyabhicarati
nityesvanityavadupacaro drsto yatha hi bhavati-- 'vrksasya
pradesah kambalasya pradesah' evam-- 'akasasya pradesa atmanah
pradesah' iti bhavati // 14 //

***** nysbh_2,2.15 *****

nys_2,2.15: tattvabhaktayornanavivibhagavyabhicarah //

nityamityatra kim tavat tattvam ?,
arthantarasyanutpattidharmakasyatmahananupapattirnityatvam taccabhava
nopapadyate, bhaktam tu bhavati-- yattatratmanamahasituyad bhutva na
bhavati na jatu tat punarbhavati. tatra nitya iva nityo ghatbhava
ityayam padartha iti| tatra yathajatiyakah sabdo na
tathajatiyakam karyam kiñcid nityam drsyate ity avyabhicarah
// 15 //

***** nysbh_2,2.16 *****

yadapi 'samanyanityatvat' iti. indriyapratyasattigrahyam aindriyakam
iti---

nys_2,2.16: santananumanavisesanat //

'nityesvavyabhicarah' iti prakrtam, nendriyagrahanasamarthyat
sabdasyanityatvam| kim tarhi ?, indriyapratyasattigrahyatvat
santanumanam tenanityatvamiti // 16 //

***** nysbh_2,2.17 *****

yadapi-- 'nityesvapyanityavadupacarat' iti. na---

nys_2,2.17: karanadravyasya pradesasabdenabhidhanad
nityesvavyabhicara iti //

'evamakasapradesah atmapradesah' iti. natrakasatmanoh
karanadravyamabhidhiyate yatha krtakasya| katham
hyavidyamanamabhidhiyate, avidyamanata ca pramanato 'nupalabdheh|
kim tarhi tatrabhidhiyate ?, samyogasyavyapyavrttitvamuparicchinnena

dravyenakasasvaya samyogo nakasam vyapnoti = avyapya vartate iti.
tadasya krtakena dravyena samanyam, na hyamalakayoh
samyogasrayam vyapnoti, samanyakrta ca bhaktih-- 'akasasya
pradesah' iti, anenatmapradeso vyakhyatah|
samyogavacca sabdabuddhyadinamavyapyavrttitvamiti|
pariksita ca tivramandata sabdatattvam na bhaktikrteti|
kasmata punah sutrakarasyasminnarthe sutram na srutyate iti ?,
silamidam bhagavatah sutrakarasya bahusvadhikaranesu dvau
paksau na vyavasthapayati, tatra sastrasiddhantat tattvavadharanam
pratipattumarhatiti manyate, sastrasiddhantastu
nyayasamakhyatamanumatam bahusakhamanumanamiti // 17 //

***** nysbh_2,2.18 *****

athapi khalu 'idamasti idam nastiti kuta etat pratipattavyamiti ?,
pramanata upalabdheranupalabdhes ceti, avidyamanastarhi sabdah---
nys_2,2.18: praguccaranadanupalabdheravaradanayanupalabdhesca //

praguccaranannasti sabdah| kasmata ? anupalabdheh, sato
'nupalabdhiravaradanadibhya etannopapadyate| kasmata ?
avaradanadinamanupalabdhirakaranamagrahanat = anenavrtah
sabdo nopalabhyate asamnikrstascendriyavyavadhanad ityevamadi
anupalabdhirakaranam na grhyate iti. so 'yamanuccarito nastiti|
uccaranamasya vyañjakam tadabhavat praguccaranadanupalabdhiriti|
kimidamuccaranam nameti ?, vivaksajanitena prayatnena kosthyasya
vayoh preritasya kanthatalvadipratighatad varnabhivyaktiriti|
samyogaviseso vai pratighatah pratisiddham ca samyogasya
vyañjakatvam tasmanna vyañjakabhavadagrahanam api tvabhavaddeveti.
soyamuccaryamanah srutyate srutyamanascabhutva bhavati
ityanumiyate. urdhvañcoccarananna srutyate sa bhutva na bhavati =
abhavanna srutyate iti|
katham ?. "avaradanayanupalabdheh"ityuktam
tasmadutpattitirobhavadharmakah sabda iti // 18 //

***** nysbh_2,2.19 *****

evam ca sati tattvam pamsubhirivavakirannidamaha---
nys_2,2.19: tadanupalabdheranupalambhadavaradanopanapattih //
yadyanupalambhadavaradanam nasti ?. avaradanupalabdhirapi
tarhyanupalambhannastiti. tasya abhavadapratissiddhamavaranamiti|
katham punarjanite bhavan navarananupalabdhirupalabhyate ? iti|
kimatra jñeyam pratyatmavedanivat|
samanam = ayam khalvavarananamanupalabhamanah pratyatmameva
samvedayate-- 'navaranamupalabhe' iti, yatha
kudyanavrtasyavarananamanupalabhamanah pratyatmameva samvedayate,
seyamavarananupalabdhiravad avarananupalabdhirapi samvedyaiveti, evam ca
satyapahrtavisayamuttaravakyamastiti // 19 //

***** nysbh_2,2.20 *****

abhyanuñnavadeva tucyate jativadina---

nys_2,2.20: anupalambhadapyanupalabdhisadbhavavad
navarananupapattiranupalambhat //

yathanupalabhyamanapyavarananupalabdirasti
evamanupalabhyamanamapyavaranamastiti| yadyabhyanujanati bhavan--
'nanupaliyamanavarananupalabdirastiti. abhyanuñnavaya ca vadati--
'nastyavarananupalambhat' ityetat. etasminnapyabhyanuñnavade
pratipattiniyamo nopapadyate iti // 20 //

***** nysbh_2,2.21 *****

nys_2,2.21: anupalambhatmakatvadanupalabdherahetuh //

yudapalabhyate tadasti. yannopalabhyate tannastiti anupalambhatmakam asaditi
vyavasthitam, upalabdhyabhavascanupalabdhiriti seyamabhavatvannopalabhyate
sacaca khalvavaranam tasyopalabdhyabhavitavyam na nopalabhyate
tasmannastiti| tatra yaduktam-- "navarananupapattiranupalambhat" ity
ayuktamiti // 21 //

***** nysbh_2,2.22 *****

atha sabdasya nityatvam pratijanana kasmad hetoh pratijanite ?---

nys_2,2.22: asparsatvat //
asparsamakasam nityam drstamiti tatha ca sabda iti // 22 //
so 'yamubhayatah savyabhicarah-- sparsavamscaurnityah.
asparsam ca karmanityam drstam| "asparsatvat" ityetasya
sadhya sadharmyenodaharanam---

***** nysbh_2,2.23 *****

nys_2,2.23: na karmanityatvat //

sadhya vaidharmyenodaharanam---

***** nysbh_2,2.24 *****

nys_2,2.24: nanunityatvat //
ubhayasminnudaharane vyabhicaranna hetuh // 24 //

***** nysbh_2,2.25 *****

ayam tarhi hetuh---

nys_2,2.25: sampradanat //
sampradiyamanamavasthitam drstam sampradiyate ca sabda
acaryenantevasthi tasmadavasthita iti // 25 //

***** nysbh_2,2.26 *****

nys_2,2.26: tadantaralanupalabdherahetuh //
yena sampradiyate yasmai ca tayorantarale 'vasthanamasya kena
lingenopalabhyate ?, sapradiyamano hyavasthitah sampradaturapaiti

sampradanam ca prapnoti ityavarjaniametat // 26 //

***** nysbh_2,2.27 *****

nys_2,2.27: adhyapanadapratishedhah //

adhyapanam lingam-- asati sampradane 'dhyapanam na syaditi // 27 //

***** nysbh_2,2.28 *****

nys_2,2.28: ubhayoh paksayoranyatarasyadhyapanadapratishedhah //

samanamadhyapanamubhayoh paksayoh-- samsayanivrtteh--
kimacaryasthah sabdo 'stevasinamapadyate tadadhyapanam ? aho svit
nrtyopadesavad grhitasyanukaranam adhyapanam ? iti,
evamadhyapanamalingam sampradanasyeti // 28 //

***** nysbh_2,2.29 *****

ayam tarhi hetuh---

nys_2,2.29: abhyasat //

abhyasamanamavasthitam drstam-- 'pañcakrtvah pasyatiti
rupamavasthitam punah punardrsyate, bhavati ca sabde 'bhyasah--
'dasakrtvo 'dhito 'nuvakah vimsatikrtvo 'dhitah' iti,
tasmadavasthitasya punah punaruccaranam abhyasa iti // 29 //

***** nysbh_2,2.30 *****

nys_2,2.30: nanyatvepyabhyasasyopacarat //

anavasthanepyabhyasasyabhidhanam bhavati-- 'dvirnrtyatu bhavan
trirnrtyatu bhavan' iti 'dviranrtyat triranrtyat' 'dviragnihotram
juhoti' 'dvirbhunkte' (iti) // 30 //

***** nysbh_2,2.31 *****

evam vyabhicarat pratisiddhahetau anyasabdasya prayogah
pratisidhyate---

nys_2,2.31: anyadanyasmad ananyatvadananyadityanyatabhavah //

yadidam 'anyat' iti manyase tat svatmano 'nanyatvadananyanna bhavati
evamanyataya abhavah, tatra yaduktam-- 'anyatvepyabhyasopacarat' iti
etadayuktamiti // 31 //

***** nysbh_2,2.32 *****

sabdaprayogam pratishedhatah sabdantaraprayogah pratisidhyate---
nys_2,2.32: tadabhave nastyananyata tayoritaretarapeksasiddheh //
anyasmad anyatamupapadayati bhavan upapadya ca anyat pratyacaste,
'ananyat' iti ca sabdamanujanati. prayunkte ca 'ananyat' iti etat
samasapadam. anyasabdoyam pratishedhena saha samasyate. yadi
catrottaram padam nasti kasyayam pratishedhenana saha samasah ?,
tasmat tayoranyananyasabdayoritara 'nanyasabda
itaramanyasabdamapeksamanah sidhyatiti tatra yaduktam-- 'anyataya
abhavah' iti etadayuktamiti // 32 //

***** nysbh_2,2.33 *****

astu tarhidanim sabdasya nityatvam---

nys_2,2.33: vinasakarananupalabdheh //
yadanityam tasya vinasah karanad bhavati yatha lostasya
karanadravyavibhagat, sabdascedanityastasya vinaso yasmatkaranad
bhavati tadupalabhyeta na copalabhyate tasmannitya iti // 33 //
***** nysbh_2,2.34 *****

nys_2,2.34: asravanakarananupalabdheh satatasravanaprasangah //
yatha vinasakarananupalabdheravinasaprasangah
evamasravanakarananupalabdheh satatam sravanaprasangah|
vyañjakabhavadasravanamiticet ?. pratisiddham vyañjakam|
atha vidyamanasya nirnimittam asravanamiti ?. vidyamanasya nirnimitto
vinasa iti|
samanasca drstavirodho nimittamantarena vinase casrivane ceti
// 34 //

***** nysbh_2,2.35 *****

nys_2,2.35: upalabhyamane canupalabdherasattvad anapadesah //
anumanaccopalabhyamane sabdasya vinasakarane
'bavanasakarananupalabdheh = asattvat' ityanapadesah yatha
'yasmadvisani tasmadasvah' iti|
kimanumanamiticet ?. samtanopapattih, upapaditah sabdasamtanah--
samyogavibhagajat sabdacchabdantaram tatopyanyat tatopyanyaditi, tatra
karyah sabdah karanasabdham virunaddhi.
pratighatidravysamyogastu antyasya sabdasya nirodhakah, drstam
hi tirahpratikudyamantikasthenapyasravanam sabdasya sravanam
durasthenapyasati vyavadhane iti|
ghantayamabhihanyamanayam tarastarataro mando mandatara iti
srutibhedad nanasabdasamtano 'vicchedena sruyate, tatra nitye sabde
ghantasthamanyagatam vavasthitam samtanavrthi va
abhivyaktikaranam vacyam yena srutisamtano bhavatiti, sabdabhede
casati srutibheda upapadayitavya iti|
anitye tu sabde ghantastham samtanavrthi samyogasahakari
nimittantaram samskarabhutam patumandamanuvartate tasyanuvrttya
sabdasamtananuvrttih patumandabhavacca tivramandata sabdasya.
tatkrtsca srutibheda iti // 35 //

***** nysbh_2,2.36 *****

na vai nirnimittantaram samskara upalabhyate anupalabdhernastiti---
nys_2,2.36: paninimittapraslesacchabdabhavah nanupalabdhih //
panikarmana panighantaprasleso bhavati tasmimsca sati
sabdasamtano nopalabhyate atah sravananupapattih, tatra
pratighatidravysamyogah sabdasya nimittantaram samskarabhutam
nirunaddhityanumiyate. tasya ca nirodhat sabdasamtano notpadyate
anutpanne ca srutivicchedah, yatha pratighatidravysamyogadisoh
kriyahetau samskare niruddhe gamanabhava iti| kampsamtanasya

sparsanendriyagrahyasya coparamah kamsyapatradisu
panisamsleso lingam samskarasamtanasyeti,
tasmannimittantarasya samskarabhutasya nanupalabdhiriti // 36 //

***** nysbh_2,2.37 *****

nys_2,2.37: vinasakarananupalabdhes cavasthane tannityatvapasrangah
//

yadi yasya vinasakaranam nopalabhyate tadavatisthate avasthanacca
tasya nityatvam prasajyate ? evam yani khalpimani sabdasravanani
sabdabhivyaktaya iti matam na tesam vinasakaranam
bhavato papadyate anupapadanavasthanam avasthanat tesam nityatvam
prasajyate iti, atha naivam ?h na tarhi vinasakarananupalabdheh
sabdasyavasthanannityatvamiti // 37 //

***** nysbh_2,2.38 *****

kampasamanasrayasya canunadasya panipraslesat
karanoparamadabhavah, vaiyadhikaranye hi
pratighatidravypaslesat samanadhikaranasyaivoparamah syaditi|

nys_2,2.38: asparsatvadapratishedhah //
yadidam 'nakasagunah sabdah' iti pratisidhyate. ayananupapannah
pratisedhah-- asparsatvat sabdasrayasya,
rupadisamanadesasyagrahane
sabdasantanopapatterasparsavyapidravysrayah sabdah iti jñayate
na ca kampasamanasraya iti // 38 //

***** nysbh_2,2.39 *****

pratidravypam rupadibhih saha samnivistah sabdah samanadeso
vyajyate iti nopapadyate| katham ?

nys_2,2.39: vibhaktyantaropapattescam samase //

samtanopapattesceti carthah, tad vyakhyatam|
yadi rupadayah sabdasca pratidravypam samastahusamuditastasmin
samahasamudaye yo yathajatiyakah samnivistastasya
tathajatiyasyaiva grahanena bhavitavyam sabdasya rupadivat, tatra yo
'yam vibhagah eka dravye nanarupa bhinnasrutayo vidharmanah
sabdah abhivyajyamanah yacca vibhagantaram sarupah
samanasrutayah sadharmanah sabdah tivramandadharmataya
bhinnah sruyante. tadubhayam nopapadyate--
nanabhutanamutpadyamanamamam dharmo naikasya vyajyamanasyeti|
asti cayam vibhago vibhagantaram ca tena vibhagopapattermanyamahe--
na pratidravypam rupadibhih saha sabdah samnivisto vyajyate iti
// 39 //

***** nysbh_2,2.40 *****

dvidvidhascayam sabdah-- varnatmako dhvanimatrasca tatra
varnatmani tavat---

nys_2,2.40: vikaradesopadesat samsayah //

'dadhyatra' iti kecid ikarah itvam hitva yatvamapadyate iti vikaram manyante, kecid ikarasya prayoge visayakrte yad ikarah sthanam jahati tatra yakarasya prayogam bruvate, samhitayam visaye ikaro na prayujyate tasya sthane yakarah prayujyate sa adesa iti, ubhayamidamupadisyate tatra na jñayate kim tattvamiti //

adesopadesastattvam--- vikaropadese hyanvayasyagrahanad vikarananumanamiti5| satyanvaye kiñcid nivartate kiñcidupajayate iti sakyeta vikaro 'numatum na canvayo grhyate tasmad vikaro nastiti//

bhinnakaranayosca varnayoraprayoge prayogopapattih| vivrtakarana ikarah isatsprstakarano yakarah tavimau prthak karanakhyena prayatnenoccaraniyau tayorekasyaprayoge 'nyasya prayoga upapanna iti//

avikare cavisesah7| yatremau ikarayakarau na vikarabhutau-- 'yatate. cachati. prayamnta' iti. 'ikarah idam' iti ca, yatra ca vikarabhutau-- 'drstya' 'dadhyahara' iti ubhayatra prayokturaviseso yatnah srotusca srutiratyadesopipattih //

prayujyamanagrahanacca8| na khalu ikarah prayujyamano yakaratamapadyamano grhyate, kim tarhi ?. ikarasya prayoge yakarah prayujyate. tasmadavikara iti //

avikare ca na sabdanvakhyanalopa9h| na vikriyante vana iti| na caitasmin pakse sabdanvakhyanasambhavo yena varnavikaram pratipadyemahiti| na khalu varnasya varnantaram karyam-- na hi ikarad yakara utpadyate yakaradva ikarah, prthaksthanaprayatnotpadya hime varnastesamanyo 'nyasya sthane prayujyate iti yuktam| etavaccaitat paranamo vikarah syat karyakaranabhavo va, ubhayam ca nasti tasmanna santi varnavikarah //

varnasamudayavikaranupapattivacca varnavikaranupapa10ttih/ "asterbhuh" "bruvo vacih"iti yatha varnasamudayasya dhatulaksanasya kvacidvisaye varnantarasamudayo na paranamo ni karyam sabdantarasya sthane sabdantaram prayujyate tatha varnasya varnantaramiti // 40 //

***** nysbh_2,2.41 *****

itasca na santi vikarah---

nys_2,2.41: prakrtivivrdvau vikaravrddeh // prakrtyanuvidhanam vikaresu drstam yakare hasvadirghanuvidhanam nasti yena vikaratvamanumiyata iti // 41 //

***** nysbh_2,2.42 *****

nys_2,2.42: nyunasamadhikopalabdhervikaranamahetuh //

davyavikara nyunah sama adhikasca grhyante. tadvadayam vikaro nyunah syaditi| dvidvidhasyapi hetor abhavad asadhanam

drstantah-- atra nodaharanasadharmyat heturasti na vaidharmyat.
anupasamhrtasca hetuna drstanto na sadhaka iti //

pratidrstante caniyamah prasajyeta10|
yathanaduhah sthane 'svo vodum niyukto na tadvikaro bhavati.
evamivarnasya sthane yakarah prayukto na vikara iti|
na catra niyamaheturasti-- drstantah sadhako na pratidrstanta
iti // 42 //

***** nysbh_2,2.43 *****

dravyavikarodaharanam ca---

nys_2,2.43: natulyaprakrtinam vikaravikalpat //
atulyanam dravyanam prakrtibhavo vikalpane vikarasca
prakrtiranuvidhiyate, na tvivarnamanuvidhiyate yakarah
tasmadanudaharanam-- 'dravyavikarah' iti // 43 //

***** nysbh_2,2.44 *****

nys_2,2.44: dravyavikare vaisamyavad varnavikaravikalpah //
yatha dravyabhavena tulyayah prakrtervikaravaisamyam evam
varnabhavena tulyayah prakrtervikaravikalpa iti // 44 //

***** nysbh_2,2.45 *****

nys_2,2.45: na vikaradharmanupapatteh //
ayam vikaradharmah-- dravyasamanye yadatmakam dravyam mrdva
suvarnam va tasyatmano 'nvaye purvo vyuhonivartate vyuhantaram
copajayate tam vikaramacaksate, na varnasamanye kascid
sabdātmanvayi ya itvam jahati yatvam capadyate, tatra yatha sati
dravyabhavave vikaravaisamyam nanaduhah 'svo vikarah--
vikaradharmanupapatteh, evamivarnasya na yakaro vikarah--
vikaradharmanupapatteriti // 45 //

***** nysbh_2,2.46 *****

itasca na santi varnavikarah---

nys_2,2.46: vikarapraptanamapunarapatteh //

anupapanna punarapattih|
katham ?. punarapatterananumanaditi|
ikaro yakaratvamapannah punarikaro bhavati|
na punarikasya sthane yakarasya prayoga ityatranumanam nasti ? // 46 //

***** nysbh_2,2.47 *****

nys_2,2.47: suvarnadīnam punarapatterahetuh //
ananumanaditi na-- idam hyanumanam-- suvarnam kundalatvam hitva
rucakatvamapadyate rucakatvam hitva punah kundalatvamapadyate,
evamikaro yani yakaratvamapannah punarikaro bhavati // 47 //
vyabhicaradanumanam-- yatha payo dadhibhavamapannam punah payo na
bhavati-- kimevam varnanam na punarapattih ?. atha suvarnavat
punarapattiriti ?

***** nysbh_2,2.48 *****

suvarnodaharanopapattisca---

nys_2,2.48: na tadvikaranam suvarnabhavavyatirekat //
avasthitam suvarnam hiyamanenopajayamanena ca dharmena dharmi
bhavati naivam kascit sabdatma hiyamanena itvena upajayamanena
yatvena ca dharmi grhyate tasmāt suvarnodaharanam nopapadyate iti //
48 //

***** nysbh_2,2.49 *****

nys_2,2.49: varnatvavyatirekad varnavikaranamapratishedhah //
varnavikara api varnatvam na vyabharanti yatha suvarnavikarah
suvarnatvamiti // 49 //

***** nysbh_2,2.50 *****

nys_2,2.50: samanyavato dharmayogo na samanyasya //
kundalarucakau suvarnasya dharmam na suvarnatvasya.
evamikarayakaru kasya varnatmano dharmam ? varnatvam samanyam
na tasyemau dharmam bhavitumarhatah, na ca nivartamano dharmam
upajayamanasya prakrtihutatra nivartamana ikaro na
yakarasyopajayamanasya prakrtiriti // 50 //

***** nysbh_2,2.51 *****

itasca varnavikaranupapattih---

nys_2,2.51: nityatve 'vikaradanityatve canavasthanat //

'nitya varnah' ityetasminr pakse ikarayakaru varnaum
ityubhayornityatvad vikaranupapattih, nityatve 'vinasitvat kah kasya
vikara iti ?|
atha 'anitya varnah' itipaksah ? evamapyanavasthanam varnanam|
kimidamanavasthanam varnanam ?, utpadya nirodhah, utpadya niruddhe
ikare yakara utpadyate. yakare cotpadya niruddhe ikara utpadyate, kah
kasya vikarah ?|
tadetad avagrhya samdhane. samdhaya cavagrahe veditavyamiti // 51 //

***** nysbh_2,2.52 *****

nityapakse tu tavatsamadhih--- nys_2,2.52:
nityanamatindriyatvattaddharmavikalpacca
varnavikaranamapratishedhah //

'nitya varna na vikriyante' iti vipratishedhah, yatha nityatve sati
kiñcidatindriyam kiñcinrdiyagrahyam indriyagrahyasca varnah.
evam nityatve sati kiñcinana vikriyate varnastu vikriyante iti //

virodhadahetuh-- taddharmavikalpah, nityam nopajayate napaiti |
anupajanapayadharmakam nityam. anityam punarupajanapayayuktam. na
cantarenopajanapayau vikarah sambhavati. tad yadi varna vikriyante
? nityatvamesam
nivartate, atha nityah ? vikaradharmatvamesam

nivartate, soyam viruddho hetvabhaso
dharmavikalpa iti // 52 //

***** nysbh_2,2.53 *****

anityapakse samadhih---

nys_2,2.53: anavasthayitve ca varnopalabdhivat tadvikaropalabdhih //

yathanavasthayinam

varnanam sravanam bhavatyevamesam vikaro
bhavatiti //

asambandhadasamartha| arthapratipadika varnopalabdhirna vikarena
sambandhadasamartha ya grhyamana varnavikaramanumapayediti,
tatra yadrgidam-- yatha gandhaguna prthivi evam
sabdasukhadigunapiti. tadrgetad bhavatiti/ naca
varnopalabdhirvarnanivrttau varnantaraprayogasya nirvartika, yo
'yamivarnanivrttau yakarasya prayogah yadyayamivarnopalabdhya
nirvartate tada tatropalabhyamana ivarno yatvamapadyate iti grhyeta ?,
tasmadvarnopalabdhiraheturvarnavikarasyeti // 53 //

***** nysbh_2,2.54 *****

nys_2,2.54: vikaradharmitve nityatvabhavat kalantare
'vikaropapattescapratishedhah //

"taddharmavikalpat" iti na yuktah pratishedhah-- na khalu
vikaradharmakam kiñcid nityamupalabhyate iti/ "varnopalabdhivat" iti (ca
) na yuktah pratishedhah-- avagrahe hi 'dadhi atra' iti prayujya ciram
sthitva tatah samhitayam prayunkte-- 'dadhyatra' iti. ciranivrtte
cayamivarne yakarah prayujyamanah kasya vikara iti pratiyate ? |

karanabhavat karyabhava ityunayogah prasajyate iti // 54 //

***** nysbh_2,2.55 *****

itasca varnavikaranupapattih---

nys_2,2.55: prakrtyaniyamad varnavikaranam //

ikarasthane yakarah sruate. yakarasthane khalvikaro vidhiyate--
vidhyati (iti), tad yadi syat praktivikarabhavo
varnanam ? tasya praktiniyamah syat-- drsto
vikaradharmitve praktiniyama iti // 55 //

***** nysbh_2,2.56 *****

nys_2,2.56: aniyame niyamad naniyamah //

yoyam prakrteraniyama uktah sa niyatah | yathavisayam
vyavasthitah-- niyatatvanniyama iti bhavati, evam satyaniyamo nasti.
tatra
yaduktam--
"prakrtyaniyamat"

iti etadayuktamiti // 56 //

***** nysbh_2,2.57 *****

nys_2,2.57: niyamaniyamavirodhadaniyame niyamaccapratishedhah //

niyama ityatrarthabhyanuñña. aniyama iti tasya pratishedhah.
anuññatatisiddhayosca vyaghatadanarthantaravvam na bhavati.
aniyamasca niyatatvad niyamo na bhavatiti| natrarthasya tathabhavah
pratishedhyate, kim tarhi ?. tathabhutasyarthasya
niyamasabdenabhidhiyamanasya niyatatvad
niyamasabda evopapadyate, soyam niyamadaniyame
pratishedho na bhavatiti // 57 //

***** nysbh_2,2.58 *****

na ceyam varnavikaropapattih parinamat karyakaranabhavadva,
kim tarhi ?--

nys_2,2.58: gunantarapattyupamardahratavrddhilesaslesebhyastu
vikaropapattervarnavikarah //

sthanyadesabhadaprayoge prayogo vikarasabdarthah sa bhidyate--
gunanatarapattih = udattasyanudatta ityevamadih, upamarde nama
ekarupanivrttau rupantaropajanah, hrasah | dirghasya hrasvah,
vrddhih | hrasvasya dirghah tayorvaplutah, lesah | laghavam
'stah' ityastervikarah, slesah |
agamah prakrteh pratyayasya va, ete eva visesah
vikara iti ete evadesah. ete cedvikara
upadyante tarhi varnavikara iti // 58 //

***** nysbh_2,2.59 *****

nys_2,2.59: te vibhaktyantah padam //

yathadarsanam vikrta varna vibhaktyantah padasamjña bhavanti/
vibhaktirdvayi-- namiki akhyatiki ca 'brahmanah'
'pacatityudaharanam| upasarganipatastarhi na padasamjñah
laksanantaram vacyamiti, sisyaate ca khalu namikya
vibhakteravyayallopastayoh
padasamjñarthamiti|
padenarthasampratyaya iti
prayojanam // 59 //

***** nysbh_2,2.60 *****

namapadam cadhikrtya pariksa-- gauriti (nama) padam khalu.
idamudaharanam--- tadarthe

nys_2,2.60: vyaktyakrtijatisamnidhavupacarat samsayah //

avinabhavavrttih samnidhih, avinabhavena
vartamanasu vyaktyakrtijatisu gauriti
prayujyate tatra na jñayate-- kimanyatamah padarthah ? uta sarvah ?

iti // 60 //

***** nysbh_2,2.61 *****

sabdasya prayogasamarthyat padarthavadharanam tasmāt---

nys_2,2.61:

yā•ā>abdasamā<hatyā•gaparigrahasā¹fkhya•vā¹>ddhyapacayavarā¹‡asamā•sā•nubandhā
nam vyaktavupacarad vyaktih //

vyaktih padarthah, kasmāt ?. yasabdaprabhrtinam
vyaktavupacarat | upacarah | prayogah, 'ya gaustisthati ya
gaurnisanna' iti. nudam vakyam jaterabhidhayakam-- abhedat.
bhedattu dravyabhidhayakam, 'gavam samuhah' iti bhedad
dravyabhidhanam. na jateh-- abhedat, 'vaidyaya gam dadatiti
dravyasya tyago. na jateh-- amurtatvat pratikramanukramanupapattesca,
parigraha | svatvenabhisambandhah 'kaundinyasya gauh'
'brahmanasya gauh' iti dravyabhidhona dravyabhedat sambandhabheda
ityupapannam. abhinna tu jatiriti, samkhya-- 'dasa gavo
vimsatirgavah' iti bhinnam dravyam samkhyayate. na jatih--
abhedaditi, vrddhah | karanavato dravyasyavayavopacayah-- 'avardhata
gauh' iti. niravayava tu jatiriti, etenapacayo vyakhyatah,
varnah-- 'sukla gauh kapila gauh' iti dravyasya gunayogo na
samanyasya, samasah-- 'gohitam gosukham' iti dravyasya sukhadiyogo na
jateriti, anubandhah-- sarupaprajananasantanah-- 'gaurgam janayatiti
tad utpattidharmatvad dravye yuktam. na jatau-- viparyayaditi | dravyam
vyaktiriti hi narthantaram // 61 //

***** nysbh_2,2.62 *****

asya pratisedhah---

nys_2,2.62: na tadanavasthanat //

na vyaktih padarthah, kasmāt ? anavasthanat, yasabdaprabhrtibhiryo
visesyate sa gosabdarthah-- 'ya gaustisthati ya
gaurnisanna'
iti na dravyamatramavisistam jatya vinabhidhiyate '
kim tarhi ?. jativisistam. tasmanna vyaktih padarthah/
evam samuhadisu drastavyam // 62 //

***** nysbh_2,2.63 *****

yadi na vyaktih padarthah katham tarhi vyaktavupacara iti ?. nimittad
atadbhave 'pi tadupacaro drsyate khalu---

nys_2,2.63:

sahacaranasthanatadarthavrttamanadharanasamipyayogasadhanadhipat
yebhyo

brahmanamañcakataraajasaktucandanagangasakatannapurusesvatadb
have 'pi tadupacarah //

atadbhavepi tadupacara iti | atacchabdasya tena sabdenabhidhanamiti,

sahacaranat-- 'yastikam bhojaya' iti yastikasahacarito
brahmano 'bhidhiyate iti, sthanat-- 'mañcah krasantiti
mañcasthah purusa abhidhiyante, tadarthyat-- katarthesu
viranesu vyuhyamanesu 'katam karotiti bhavati, vrttat-- 'yamo
raja' 'kubero raja' iti tadvadvaratate iti, manat-- adhakena mitah
saktavah 'adhakam saktavah' iti, dharanat-- tulaya dhrtam
candanam 'tula candanam' iti, samipyat-- 'gangayam gavascarantiti
deso 'bhidhiyate samnikrstah, yogat-- krsnena ragena
yuktah sakatah 'krsnah' ityabhidhiyate, sadhanat-- 'annam
pranah' iti, adhipatyat-- 'ayam purusah kulam' 'ayam gotram'
iti|
tatrayam
sahacaranad yogad va jatisabdo vyaktau
prayujyate iti // 63 //

***** nysbh_2,2.64 *****

yadi 'gauh' ityasya padasya na vyaktirarthah ? astu tarhi---

nys_2,2.64: akrtis tadapeksatvat sattvavyavasthanasiddheh //

akrtih padarthah, kasmah ?. padapeksatvat
sattvavyavasthanasiddheh | sattvavyavasthanam tadavayavanam ca niyato
vyuha akrtih tasyam grhyamanayam sattvavyavasthanam
sidhyati-- 'ayam gauh' 'ayamasvah' iti. nagrhyamanayam. yasya
grahanat sattvavyavasthanam sidhyati tam sabdo 'bhidhatumarhati | so
'syartha iti // naitadupapadyate-- yasya jatya yogastadatra
jatvisistamabhidhiyate-- 'gauh' iti. na cavayavavyuhasya jatya
yogah| kasya tarhi ?. niyatavayavavyuhasya dravyasya, tasmad nakrtih
padarthah // 64 //

***** nysbh_2,2.65 *****

astu tarhi jatih padarthah---

nys_2,2.65: vyaktyakrtiyukte 'py aprasangat proksanadinam
mrdgavake jatih //

jatih padarthah, kasmah ?. vyaktyakrtiyuktepi mrdgavake
proksanadinamaprasangaditi = 'gam proksaya' 'gamanaya' 'gam
dehiti naitani mrdgavake prayujyante, kasmah ?
jaterabhavat, asti hi tatra vyaktirasti
akrtih, yadabhavat tatasampratyayah sa padartha
iti // 65 //

***** nysbh_2,2.66 *****

nys_2,2.66: nakrtivyaktyapeksatvajjatyabhivyaakteh //

jaterabhivyaakteh akrtivyakti apeksate |
nagrhyamanayamakrtau vyaktau (ca) jatimatram
suddham grhyate tasmanna jatih padartha iti // 66 //

***** nysbh_2,2.67 *****

na vai padarthena na bhavitum sakyam| kah khalvidanim padartha iti
?---

nys_2,2.67: vyaktyakrtijatayastu padarthah //

tusabdo visesanarthah, kim visisyate ?.

pradhanangabhavasyaniyamaena padarthatvamiti. yada hi bhedavivaksa
visesagatisca tada vyaktih pradhanamangam tu jatyakrti. yada
tu bhedo 'vivaksitah samanyagatisca tada jatih pradhanamangam
tu vyaktyakrti, tadetad
bahulam prayogesu|
akrtestu pradhanabhava
utpreksitavyah // 67 //

***** nysbh_2,2.68 *****

katham punarjñayate nana vyaktyakrtijataya iti ?. laksanabhedat,
tatra tavat---

nys_2,2.68: vyaktirgunavisesasrayo murtih //

vyajyate iti vyaktih | indriyagrahyeti. na sarvam dravyam vyaktih, yo
gunavisesanam sparsantanam
gurutvadhanatvadravatvasamskaranam avyapinah parimanasyasrayo
yathasambhavam taddravyam murtih-- murchitavayavatvaditi // 68 //

***** nysbh_2,2.69 *****

nys_2,2.69: akrtirjatilingakhya //

yaya jatirjatilingani ca prakhyayante tamakrtim vidyat. sa ca
nanya sattvavayavanam tadavayavanam ca niyatad vyuhaditi|
niyatavayavavyuhah khalu sattvavayava jatilingam-- sirasa padena
gamanuminvanti | niyate ca sattvavayavanam vyuhe sati gotvam
prakhyayate iti|
anakrtivyangyayam jatau
'mrt' 'suvarnam' 'rajatam' ityevamadisvaktirniwartate |
jahati padarthatvamiti // 69 //

***** nysbh_2,2.70 *****

nys_2,2.70: samanaprasavatmika jatih //

ya samanam buddhim prasute bhinnesvadhikaranesu. yaya bahuni
itaretarato na vyavatente. yo 'rtho 'nekatra pratyayanuvrttinimittam tat
samanyam, yacca kesam cidabhedam kesañcid bheda karoti tat
samanyaviseso jatiriti // 70 //

// iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye dvitiyadhyayasya dvitiyamahnika
samaptam //

// dvitiyadhyayasca samaptah //

atha satike nyayabhasye trtiyadhyayasya prathamamahnika

pariksitani pramanani prameyamidanam pariksyate--

taccatmaditi atma vivicyate-- kim

dehendriyamanobuddhivedanasamghatamatramatma ? aho svit

tavdyatiriktah ? iti|

kutah samsayah ?, vyapadesasyobhayatha siddheh, kriyakaranayoh

kartra sambandhasyabhidhanam vyapadesah sa dvividhah-- avayavena

samudayasya-- 'mulairvrksastisthati' 'stambhaih prasado dhriyate'

iti, anyenanyasya vyapadesah-- 'parasuna vrscati' 'pradipena

pasyati' (iti), asti cayam vyapadesah-- 'caksusa pasyati' 'manasa

vijanati' 'buddhya vicarayati' 'sarirena sukhaduhkhamanubhavatiti,

tatra navadharyate-- kimavayavena samudayasya |

dehadisamghatasya ? athanyenanyasya |

tavdyatiriktasya ? iti //

***** nysbh_3,1.1 *****

anyenayamanyasya vyapadesah, kasmah ?--

nys_3,1.1: darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanat //

darsanena yavadartha grhitah sparsanenapi so 'rtho grhyate--

'yamahamadraksam caksusa tam sparsanenapi sprami, iti.

'yam casparsam sparsanena tam caksusa pasyamiti

ekavisayau cerma pratyayau ekakartrkau pratisamdhryete. na ca

samghatakartrkau. na (va) indriyenaikakartrkau, tad yo 'sau

caksusa tvagindriyena caikarthasya grahita bhinnanimittau

ananyakartrkau pratyayau samanavisayau pratisamdadhatai so

'rthantarabhuta atma|

katham punarnendriyenaikakartrkau ?. indriyam khalu svam svam

visayagrahanam ananyakartrkam pratisamdhatarhati nendriyantarasya

visayantaragrahanamiti|

katham na samghatakartrkau ?. ekah khalvayam bhinnanimittau

svatmakartrkau pratyayau pratisamhitau vedayate na samghatah, kasmah

?. anivrttam hi samghate pratyekam

visayantaragrahanasyapratisamdhanam indriyantareneveti // 1 //

***** nysbh_3,1.2 *****

nys_3,1.2: na visayavyavasthanat //

na dehadisamghatadanyascetanah, kasmah ?. visayavyavasthanat |

vyavasthitavisayanindriyani-- caksusy asati rupam na grhyate

sati ca grhyate. yacca yasminn asati na bhavati sati (ca) bhavati tasya

taditi vijñayate, tasmad rupagrahanam caksusah caksu rupam

pasyati, evam ghranadisvapiti| tanindriyanimani

svasvavisayagrahanat cetanani-- indriyanam

bhavabhavayorvisayagrahanasya tathabhavat, evam sati kimanyena

cetanena //. samdigdhatvadahetuh| yo 'yamindriyanam

bhavabhavayorvisayagrahanasya tathalavah sa kim cetanatvat ?

ahosvit cetanopakarananam grahananimittatvat ? iti samdihyate,
cetanopakaranatve 'pindriyanam grahananimittatvad bhavitumarhati //
2 //

***** nysbh_3,1.3 *****

yaccoktam--"visayavyavasthanat" iti---

nys_3,1.3: tadvyavasthanadevatmasadbhavadapratishedhah //

yadi khalvekamindriyamavyavasthitavisayam sarvajñam | sarvavisayagrahi
cetanam syat kastato 'nyam cetanamanumatum saknuyat, yasmattu
vyavasthitavisayanindrinayani tasmad tebhyo 'nyascetanah
sarvajñah |
sarvavisayagrahi visayavyavasthitim atito 'numiyate, tatredam
pratyabhijñanam apratyakhyeyam cetanavrttamudahriyate-- rupadarsi
khalvayam rasam gandham va purvagrhitamanuminoti. gandhaprativedi
ca ruparasav anuminoti. evam visayasesepe vacyam|
rupam drstva gandham jighrati. ghratva ca gandha rupam
pasyati. tadevamaniyataparyayam sarvavisayagrahanam
ekacetanadhikaranam ananyakartrakam pratisamdhate,
pratyaksanumanagasamsayan pratyayamsca nanavisayan
svatmakartrkan pratisamdadhate pratisamdahaya vedayate,
sarvarthavisayam ca sastram pratipadyate. arthamavisayabhutam
srotrasya, kramabhavino varnan srutva padavakayabhavam
pratisamdahaya sabdarthavyavastham ca budhyamano
'nekavisayamarthajata magrahaniyamekaikenendriyena grhnati, seyam
sarvajñasya jñeyavyavasthanupadam na sakya parikramitum|
akrtimatram tuhahrtam, tatra yaduktam-- 'indriyacaitanye sati
kimanyena cetanena' (iti) tadayuktam bhavati // 3 //

***** nysbh_3,1.4 *****

itasca dehadivyatirikta atma na dehadisamghatamatram---

nys_3,1.4: sariradahe patakabhavat //

sariragrahanena sarirendriyabuddhivedanasamghatah pranibhuto
grhyate, pranibhutam sariram dahatah
pranihimsakrtapapam patakamityucyate. tasyabhavah-- tatphalena
karturasambandhat akartusca sambandhat |
sarirendriyabuddhivedanaprabandhe khalvanyah samghata utpadyate 'nyo
nirudhyate. utpadanirodhasamtatibhutat prabandho nanyatvam badhate--
dehadisamghatasanyatvadhistanatvat. anyatvadhistanano hyasau
prakhyayate iti, evam sati yo dehadisamghatah pranibhuto himsa
karoti nasau himsaphalena sambadhyate. yasca sambadhyate na tena
himsa krta, tadevam sattvabhede krtahanamakrtabhyagamah
prasajyate, sati ca sattvotpade. sattvanirodhe cakarmanimittah
sattvasargah prapnoti tatra muktyartha brahmacaryavaso na syat|
tad yadi dehadisamghatamatram sattvam syat sariradahe patakam
na bhavet. anistam caitat. tasmad dehadisamghatavyatirikta atma

nitya iti // 4 //

***** nysbh_3,1.5 *****

nys_3,1.5: tadabhavah satmakapradhepi tannityatvat //
yasyapi nityenatmana satmakam sariram dahyate tasyapi sariradahe
patakam na bhaved dagdhuh, kasmat ?. nityatvadatmanah, na jatu
kascit nityam himsitarhati, atha himsyate ?. nityatvamasya na bhavati,
seyamekasmin pakse himsa nisphala. anyasmimstv anupapanneti // 5 //

***** nysbh_3,1.6 *****

nys_3,1.6: na karyasrayakartrvadhat //

na brumah-- nityasya sattvasya vadho himsa api tvanucchitidharmakasya
sattvasya karyasrayasya sarirasya svavisayopalabdhesca
kartrnamindriyanamupaghatah | pida vaikalyalaksanah
prabandhocchedo va pramapanalaksano ca vadho himseti, karyam tu
sukhaduhkhasamvedanam tasyayatnam adhisthanam | asrayah
sariram. karyasrayasya sarirasya svavisayopalabdhesca
kartrnamindriyanam vadho himsa na nityasyatmanah, tatra
yaduktam--- "tadabhavah satmakapradhepi tannityatvat 5" iti etadayuktam|
yasya sattvocchedo himsa tasya krtahanamakrtabhyagamasceti
dosah| etavaccaitat syat-- sattvocchedo va himsa
anucchitidharmakasya sattvasya karyasrayakartrvadho va. na
kalpantaramasti. sattvocchedasca pratisiddhah, tatra kimanyacchesam ?
yathabhutamiti| atha va "karyasrayakartrvadhat" iti karyasrayah |
dehendriyabuddhisamghato nityasyatmanah tatra
sukhaduhkhasamvedanam tasyadhisthanam | asrayah
utadayatanam tad bhavati na tato 'nyaditi sa eva karta-- tannimitta hi
sukhaduhkhasamvedanasya nirvrttirna tamantareneti. tasya vadha =
upaghatah |
pida pramapanam va himsa na nityatvenatmocchedah,
tatra yaduktam--
"tadabhavah satmakapradhepi tannityatvat" (iti) etanneti // 6 //

***** nysbh_3,1.7 *****

itasca dehadivyatirikta atma---

nys_3,1.7: savyadrstasyetarena pratyabhijñanat //

purvaparayorvijñanayorekavisaye pratisamdhijñanam
pratyabhijñanam-- 'tamevairhi pasyami yamajñasisam' 'sa
evayamarthah' iti, savyena caksusa drstasyetarenapi
caksuksa pratyabhijñanat-- 'yamadraksam tamevairhi pasyami'
iti| indriyacaitanye tu nanyadrstamanyah pratyabhijanatiti
pratyabhijñananupapattih, asti tvidam pratyabhijñanam
tasmadindriyavyatiriktascetanah // 7 //

***** nysbh_3,1.8 *****

nys_3,1.8: naikasminnasasthivyavahite dvitvabhimanat //

ekamidam caksuh madhye
nasasthivavahitam tasyantau grhyamanau
dvitvabhimanam prayojayatah madhyavyavahitasya
dirghasyeva // 8 //

***** nysbh_3,1.9 *****

nys_3,1.9: ekavinase dvitivyavinasad naikatvam //

ekasminnupahate
coddhrte va vaksusi dvitiyamavatisthate
caksurvisayagrahanalingam
tasmadekasya vyavadhananupapattih // 9 //

***** nysbh_3,1.10 *****

nys_3,1.10: avayavanase 'py avayavyupalabdherahetuh //

"ekavinose
dvitivyavinasat"
ityahetuh, kasmat ?. vrksasya hi kasu cicchakhasu
cchinnaupalabhyate eva vrksah // 10 //

***** nysbh_3,1.11 *****

nys_3,1.11: drstantavirodhadapratishedhah //

na karanadravyavibhage karyadravyamavatisthate-- nityatvaprasangat,
bahusvavayavisu yamyā karanani vibhaktani tasya vinasah yesam
karanany avibhaktani tany avatisthante/ atha va
drsyamanarthavirodho drstantavirodhah-- mrtasya hi
sarahkapale dvav avatau nasasthivavahitau caksusah sthane
bhedenā grhyete na caitad ekasmin nasasthivavahite sambhavati, atha
caikavinasasyaniyamad dvavimavarthau tau ca prthagavarānopaghatau
anumiyete-- vibhinnaviti| avapidanaccaikasya caksuso
rasmivisayasamnikarsasya bhedad
drsyabheda ivava grhyate taccaikatve virudhyate,
avapidanānivrtau cabhinnaapratismadhanamiti,
tasmadekasya vyavadhananupapattih // 11 //

***** nysbh_3,1.12 *****

anumiyate cayam dehadisamghatavyatiriktascetana iti--

nys_3,1.12: indriyantaravikarat //

kasyacidamlaphalasya grhitatdrasasahacarye rupe gandhe va kena
cidindriyena grhyamane rasanasyendriyantarasya
vikaro rasanusrtau rasagardhipravartito
dantodakasamplavabhuto grhyate tasyendriyacaitanye 'nupapattih--
nanyadrstamanyah smarati // 12 //

***** nysbh_3,1.13 *****

nys_3,1.13: na smrteh smartavyavisayatvat //

smrtirnama dharmo nimittadutpadyate, tasyah
smartavyo visayah tatkṛta indriyantaravikaro
natmakṛta iti // 13 //

***** nysbh_3,1.14 *****

nys_3,1.14: tadatmagunasadbhavadapratishedha //

tasya atmagunatve sati sadbhavadapratishedha atmanah = yadi
smrtiratmagunah evam sati smrtirupapadyate--
nanyadrstamanyah smarati| indriyacaitanye tu
nanakartrkanam visayagrahananam apratisamdhanam.
pratisamdhanam va visayavyavasthanupapattih/ ekastu cetano
'nekarthadarsi bhinnanimitthah purvadrstamartham smarati|
ekasyanekarthadarsino darsanapratismdhanat smrteratmagunatve sati
sadbhavah, viparyaye canupapattih, smrtyasranayah
pranabhṛtam sarve
vyavaharah/atmalingamudharanamatramindriyantaravikara iti // 14
//

***** nysbh_3,1.15 *****

nys_3,1.15: aparismkhyanacca smrtivisayasya //

aparismkhyaya ca smrtivisayamidamucyate-- "na smrteh
smartavyavisayatvat13" iti, yeyam smrtiragrhyamane 'rthe--
'ajñāsisamahamamumartham 1' iti etasya jñātrjñānavisistah
purvajñātortho visayo narthamatram. 'jñātavānamamumartham2'
'asavartho maya jñātaḥ 3' 'asmimnārthe mama jñānamabhūt 4' iti.
caturvidhametadvakyam smrtivisayajñāpakam samanartham | sarvatra
khalu jñāta jñānam jñeyam ca grhyate| atha pratyakṣe 'rthe ya
smrtistaya trini jñānani ekasminnārthe pratisamdhyanante
samanakartrkani na nanakartrkani nakartrkani, kim tarhi ?
ekakartrkani 'adraksamamumartham yamevaitarhi pasyami'
adraksamiti darsanam darsanasamvicca-- na khalvasamvidite
svedarsane syadetat-- adraksamiti. te khalvete dve jñāne. 'yamevaitarhi
pasyamiti trīyam jñānam. evamekorthastribhirjñānairyujyamano
nakartrko na nanakartrkah, kim tarhi ?. ekakartrka iti, so 'yam
smrtivisayo 'parismkhyayamano vidyamanah prajñāto 'rthah
pratisidhyate-- 'nastyatma-- smrteh smartavyavisayatvat' iti| na
cedam smrtimatram smartavyamatravīṣyam va, idam khalu
jñānapratismdhanavat smrtipratismdhanam/ ekasya sarvavisayatvat
= eko 'yam jñāta sarvavisayah svani jñānani pratisamdhate--
'amumarthañjñāsyami' amumartham vijānami' 'amumarthamajñāsisam'
amumartham jijñāsamānāsciram ajñātvadhyavasyati-- 'ajñāsisam' iti,
evam smrtimāpi trikālavisistam susmursavisistam ca
pratisamdhate| samskarasamtatimatṛe tu sattve utpadyotpadya
samskarastirobhavanti, sa nāstyekopi samskaro

yastrikalavisistam jñanam smrtim canubhavet. na
canubhavamantarena jñanasya smrtesca pratisamdhanam aham mama iti
cotpadyate dehantaravat, ato 'numiyate--
astyekah sarvavisayah (yah) pratideham svajñanaprabandham
smrtiprabandham ca pratisamdhatte iti. yasya dehantaresu
vrterabhavanna pratisamdhanam bhavatiti // 15 //

***** nysbh_3,1.16 *****

nys_3,1.16: natmapratipattihetunam manasi sambhavat //

na dehadisamghatavyatirikta atma, kasmata ? atmapratipattihetunam
manasi sambhavat = "darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanat 1
"ityevamadinam atmapratipadakanam
hetunam manasi sambhavacah-- yato mano
hi sarvavisayamiti, tasmanna sarirendriyamanobuddhisamghatavyatirikta
atmeti // 16 //

***** nysbh_3,1.17 *****

nys_3,1.17: jñaturjñanasadhanopapatteh samjñābhedamatram //

jñatuh khalu jñanasadhananyupapadyante-- 'caksusa pasyati'
'ghranena jighrati, 'sparsanena sprasati' evam mantuh
sarvavisayasya matisadhanam antahkaranabhutam sarvavisayam
vidyate yenayam manyate iti, evam sati jñataryatmasamjñā na
mrsyate manahsamjñābhyānujñāyate. manasi ca manahsamjñā na
mrsyate matisadhanasamjñā mrsyate, tadidam
samjñābhedamatram narthe vivada iti| pratyakhyane va
sarvendriyavilopaprasangah | atha mantuh sarvavisayasya matisadhanam
sarvavisayam pratyakhyate-- nastite ? evam
rupadigrahanasadhananyapi na santiti sarvendriyavilopah
prasajyate iti // 17 //

***** nysbh_3,1.18 *****

nys_3,1.18: niyamasca niranumanah //

yo 'yam niyama isyate-- rupadigrahanasadhanany asya santi
matisadhanam sarvavisayam nastiti. ayam niyamo niranumanah--
natranumanamasti yena niyamam pratipadyamahe iti| rupadibhyasca
visayantaram sukhadayastadupalabdihau karanantarasadbhavah, yatha
caksusa gandho na grhyate iti karanantaram ghranam evam
caksurghranabhyam raso na grhyate iti karanantaram rasanam
evam sesesvapi, tatha caksuradibhih, sukhadayo na grhyante iti
karanantarena bhavitavyam tacca jñanayaugapadyalingam, yacca
sukhadyupalabdihau karana tacca jñanayaugapadyalingam |
tasyendriyamindriyam prati samnidherasamnidhera
yugapat jñananyutpadyante iti, tatra yudaktam--
"atmapratipattihetunam manasi sambhavat 16"
iti tadayuktam // 18 //

***** nysbh_3,1.19 *****

kim punarayam dehadisamghatadanyo nityah ? utanityah ? / kutah
samsayah ?, ubhayatha drstatvat samsayah--
vidyamanamubhayatha bhavati nityamanityam ca, pratipadite catmasadbhave
samsayanivrteriti/ atmasadbhavahetubhirevasya
pragdehabhedadavasthanam siddham urdhvamapi dehabhedadavatisthate/
kutah ?---

nys_3,1.19: purvabhyastasmrtyanubandhajjatasya
harsabhayasokasampratipatteh //

jatah khalvayam kumaro 'smin janmany agrhitesu
harsabhayasokahetusu harsabhayasokan pratipadyate linga-numeyan, te
ca smrtyanubandhadutpadyante nanyatha. smrtyanubandhasca
purvabhyasamantarena
na bhavati. purvabhyasasca purvajanmani sati
nanyatha iti sidhyatyetat-- avatisthate 'yamurdhvam
(prak ca) sarirabhedaditi // 19 //

***** nysbh_3,1.20 *****

nys_3,1.20: padmadisu prabodhasammilanavikaravattadvikarah //

yatha padmadisv anityesu
prabodhah sammilanam (ca) vikaro bhavati.
evamanityasyatmano harsabhayasokasampratipattirvikarah syat //

hetvabhavadayuktam | anena hetuna padmadisu
prabodhasammilanavikaravad anityasyatmano harsadisampratipattiriti
natrodaharanasadharmyat sadhyasadhanam heturna vaidharmyadasti,
hetvabhavat-- asambaddharthakamaparthakamucyate iti| drstantacca
harsadinimittasyanivrttih | ya ceyamasevitesu visayesu
harsadisampratipattih smrtyanubandhakrta pratyatmam grhyate
seyam padmadisammilanadrstantena na nivartate. yatha ceyam na
nivartate tatha jatamatrasyapiti|
kriyajatasca parnavibhagasamyogah
prabodhasammilane. kriyahetusca kriyanumeyah,
evam ca satikim drstantena pratisidhyate ? // 20 //

***** nysbh_3,1.21 *****

atha nirnimittah padmadisu prabodhasammilanavikara iti matam
evamatmanopi harsadisampratipattiriti ? tacca---

nys_3,1.21: nosnasitavarsakalanimittatvat pañcatmakavikaranam
//

usnadisu satsu bhavad asatsvabhavad tannimittah
pañcabhutanugrahena nirvrttanam padmadinam
prabodhasammilanavikara iti narnimittah, evam harsadayopi vikara
nimittad bhavitumarhanti na nimittamantarena. na canyat

purvabhyastasmrtyanubandhad nimittamastiti/ na
cotpattinirodhakarananumanamatmanah-- adrstantat|
na harsadinam nimittamantarenopattih/
nosnadivad nimittantaropadanam
harsadinamdva tasmadayuktametata // 21 //

***** nysbh_3,1.22 *****

itasca nitya atma---

nys_3,1.22: pretyaharabhyasakrtat stanyabhilasat //

jatamatrasya vatsasya pravrttilingah stanyabhilaso grhyate sa ca
nantarenaharabhyasam| kaya yuktya ?, drsyate hi saririnam
ksudha pidyamananamaharabhyamsakrtat
smarananubandhadaharabhilasah, na ca
purvasarirabhyasamantarenasau jatamatrasyopapadyate,
tenanumiyatebhutapurvam sariram yatranenaharo 'bhyasya iti, sa
khalvayamatma purvasarirat pretya sarirantaramapannah
ksutpiditah purvabhyastamaharamanusmaran
stanyamabhilaghata, tasmanna dehabhedadatma
bhidyate
ubhavatyevordhvam dehabhedaditi // 22 //

***** nysbh_3,1.23 *****

nys_3,1.23: ayaso 'yaskantabhogamanavattadupasarpanam //

yatha khalv ayo 'bhyasamantarenayaskantamupasarpati
evamaharabhyasamantarena balah stanyamabhilasati // 23 //

***** nysbh_3,1.24 *****

kimidamayaso 'yaskantabhogamanam nirnimittam ? artha nimittat ? iti,
nirnimittam tavat--

nys_3,1.24: nanyatra pravrttyabhavat //

yadi nirnimittam ? lostadayopyayaskantamupasarpayeyuh-- na jatu niyame
karanamastiti| atha nimittat ?. tat kenopalabhyate ? iti, kriyalingah
kriyahetuh kriyaniyamalingasca kriyaniyamahetuh tenanyatra
pravrttyabhavah| balasyapi niyatamupasarpanam kriyopalabhyate. na ca
stanyabhilasalingam anyadaharabhyasakrtat smarananubandhat,
nimittam drstantenopapadyate. na casati nimitte kasya cidutpattih,
na drstanto drstamabhilasahetum badhate, tasmadayaso
'skantabhogamanamadrstanta iti| ayasah khalvapi nanyatra
pravrttirbhavati | na jatvayo lostamupasarpati| kinkrtosya niyamah
? iti, yadi karananiyat sa ca kriyaniyamalingah, evam balasyapi
niyatavisayo 'bhilasah
karananiyamad bhavitumarhati, tacca karanamabhyastasmaranam
anyedveti drstena visisyate |
drsto hi saririnamabhyastasmaranadaharabhilasa

iti // 24 //

***** nysbh_3,1.25 *****

itasca nitya atma, kasmata ?---

nys_3,1.25: vitaragajanmadarsanat //

saraga jayate ityarthadapadyate, ayam jayamano raganuviddho jayate.
ragasya purvanubhutavisayanucintanam yonih. purvanubhavasca
visayanam purvasmin janmani sariramantarena nopapadyate.
soyamatma purvasariranubhutan visayan anusmaran tesu tesu
rajyate. tatha cayam dvayorjanmanoh pratisandhah, evam
purvasarirasya purvatarena
purvatarasarirasya purvatamena ityadinanadiscetanasya
sarirayogah anadisca raganubandha iti
siddham nityatvamiti // 25 //

***** nysbh_3,1.26 *****

katham punarjñayate-- purvavisayanucintanajanito jatasya ragah na
punah---

nys_3,1.26: sagunadravyotpattivattutpattih ? //

yathotpattidharmakasya dravyasya gunah karanata
utpadyante tathotpattidharmakasyatmano ragah kutascidutpadyate/
atrayamuditanuvado nidarsanarthah // 26 //

***** nysbh_3,1.27 *****

nys_3,1.27: na samkalpanimittatvadragadinam //

na khalu sagunadravyotpattivad utpattiratmano ragasya ca| kasmata ?.
samkalpanimittatvadragadinam | ayam khalu praninam visayan
asevamananam samkalpajanito rogo grhyate. samkalpasca
purvanubhutavisayanucintanayonih tenanumiyate-- jatasyapi
purvanubhutarthacintanakrto raga iti| atmotpadadhikaranattu
ragotpattirbhavanti samkalpadanyasmin ragakarane sati vacya
karyadravyagunavat, na catmotpadah siddhah napi samkalpadanyad
ragakaranamasti, tasmadayuktam-- 'sagunadravyotpattivattayorutpattih'
iti| athapi

samkalpadanyad ragakaranam
dharmadharmalaksanamadrstamupadiyate
tathapi purvasarirayogo 'pratyakhyeyah--
tatra hi tasya nirvrttirnasmin janmani //

tanmayatvadrage iti| visayabhyasah khalvayam
bhavanahetustanmayatvamucyate iti| jativisesacca ragavisesa iti|
karma khalvidam jativisesanirvartakam
tadatmyat tacchabdyam vijñayate, tasmadanupapannam--
samkalpadanyad ragakaranamiti // 27 //

***** nysbh_3,1.28 *****

anadiscetanasya sarirayoga ityuktam. svaktakarmanimittam casyam
sariram sukhadukhadhithana tatr pariksyate-- kim
ghranadivadekapraktikam ? uta nanapraktikam ? iti| kutah
samsayah ?, vipratipatteh samsayah-- prthivyadini bhutani
samkhyavikalpena sarirapraktiriti pratijanata iti| kim tatra tattvam
?---

nys_3,1.28: parthivam gunantaropalabdheh //

tatra manusam sariram parthivam, kasmad ? gunantaropalabdheh =
gandhavati prthivi gandhavacca sariram, abadinam agandhatvat
tatprakti agandham syat| na tvidamabadibhirasamprktaya
prthivyarabdham cestendriyarthasrayabhavena kalpate ityatah
pañcanam bhutanam samyoge sati sariram bhavati, bhutasamyogo
hi mithah pañcanam na nisiddha iti| apyataijasavavyani lokantare
sarirani tesvapi bhutasamyogah purusarthantra iti|
athalyadidravyanispattavapi nihsamsayah--
nabadisamyogamantarena nispattiriti/ 'parthivapyataijasam--
tadgunolabdheh' 'nihsvasocchvasopalabdhescaturbhaantikam'
'gandhakledapakavyuhavakasanebhyah pañcabhautikam' te ime
samdigdha hetava ityupeksitavan sutrakarah| katham samdigdhah
?, sati ca praktibhave bhutanam dharmopalabdhih asati ca
samyogapratisedhat samnihitanamiti. yatha
sthalyamudakatejovayvakasanamiti/
tadidamanekabhutaprakti (sat) sariram agandham arasam arupam
asparsam ca prakrtyanuvidhanat syat.
na tvidamitthambhutam tasmad parthivam
gunantaropalabdheh // 28 //

***** nysbh_3,1.29 *****

nys_3,1.29: srutipramanyacca //

"suryam te caksurgacchatam" ityatra mantrantare "prthivim te sariram"
iti srutyate tadidam prakrtau vikarasya pralayabhidhanamiti/ "suryam
te caksuh sprnami" ityatra mantrantare "prthivim te sariram
sprnami" iti srutyate seyam karanad vikarasya sprttirabhidhiyate
iti| sthalyadisau ca tulyajatiyanamekakaryarambhadarsanad
bhinnajatiyanamekakaryarambhanupapattih // 29 //

***** nysbh_3,1.30 *****

athedanimindriyani prameyakramena vicaryante-- kimavyaktikani ?
ahosvid bhautikani ? iti| krtah samsayah ?

nys_3,1.30: krsnasare satyupalambhad vyatiricya
copalambhatsamsayah //

krsnasaram bhautikam tasminn anupahate rupopalabdhih upahate
canupalabdhiriti,

vyatiricya krsnasaramavasthitasya visayasyopalambho na
krsnasarapraptasya,
na caprapyakaritvamindriyanam, tadidamabhautikatve vibhutvat
sambhavati,
evamubhayadharmopalabdheh samsayah // 30 //

***** nysbh_3,1.31 *****

abhautikanityaha, kasmat ?---

nys_3,1.31: mahadanugrahanat //

mahaditi-- mahattaram mahattamam copalabhyate yatha nyagrodhparvatadi |
anviti-- anutaramanutamam ca grhyate yatha nyagrodhadhanadi,
tadubhayamupalabhyamanam caksuso
bhautikatvam badhate-- bhautikam hi yavat
tavadeva vyapnoti abhautikam tu vibhutvat
sarvavyapakamiti // 31 //

***** nysbh_3,1.32 *****

na mahadanugrahanamatradabhautikatvam vibhutvam cendriyanam
sakyam pratipattam. idam khalu--

nys_3,1.32: rasmyarthasamnikarsavisesat tadgrahanam //

tayormahadanvorgrahanam caksurasmerarthasya ca
samnikarsavisesad bhavati yatha pradiparasmerarthasya
ceti, rasmyarthasamnikarsasca avaranalingah--
caksuso hi rasmih kudyadibhiravrtamartham
na prakasayati yatha pradiparasmirite // 32 //

***** nysbh_3,1.33 ***** avarananumeyatve
satidamaha---

nys_3,1.33: tadanupalabdherahetuh //

rupasparsavaddhi tejah
mahattvanekadravyavattvad rupavattvaccopalabdhirite
pradipavat pratyaksata upalabhyeta caksuso rasmiryadi
syaditi // 33 //

***** nysbh_3,1.34 *****

nys_3,1.34: nanumiyamanasya pratyaksato 'nupalabdhirabhavahetuh //

samnikarsapratisedharthenavaranaena lingenanumiyamanasya
rasmerya pratyaksato 'nupalabdhirnasavabhavam pratipadayati yatha
candramasah parabhagasya prthivyascadhobhagasya // 34 //

***** nysbh_3,1.35 *****

nys_3,1.35: dravyagunadharmabhedaccopalabdhinimayah //

bhinnah khalvayam dravyadharmo gunadharmasca, mahadanekadravyavacca

visaktavayavamapyam dravyam pratyaksato nopalabhyate sparsastu
sito grhyate. tasya dravyasyanubandhat hemantasisirau kalpete,
tathavidhameva ca taijasam dravyamanudbhutarupam saha rupena
nopalabhyate sparsastv asyosna upalabhnayate tasya dravyasyanubandhad
grismavasantau kalpete // 35 //

***** nysbh_3,1.36 ***** yatra tvesam
bhavati---

nys_3,1.36: anekadravyasamavayad rupavisesacca rupopalabdhih //

yatra rupam ca dravyam ca tadasrayah pratyaksata upalabhyate,
rupavisesastu yadbhavat kvacidrupopalabdhih yadabhavacca dravyasya
kvacidanupalabdhih sa rupadharmoyamudbhavasamakhyata iti,
anudbhutarupascayam nayano rasmih tasmad pratyaksato nopalabhyate
iti| drstasca tejaso dharmabhedah-- udbhutarupasarsam
pratyaksam tejo yathadityarasmayah, udbhutarupamanudbhutasarsam
ca pratyaksam (tejah) yatha pradiparasmayah,
udbhutasarsamanudbhutarupamapratyaksam
yathabadisamyuktam tejah, anudbhutarupasparso
'pratyaksascaksuso
rasmiriti // 36 //

***** nysbh_3,1.37 *****

nys_3,1.37: karmakaritascendriyanam vyuhah purusarthantrah //

yatha cetanasyartha visayopalabdhibhutat sukhadukhopalabdhibhutasca
kalpate tathendriyani vyudhani, visayapratyarthasca
rasmescaksusasya vyuhah, rupasarsanabhivyaktisca
vyavaharapraklptyartha, dravyavisesa ca
pratighatadavaranaopapattirvyavaharartha, sarvadravyanam
visvarupo vyuha indriyavat
karmakaritah purusarthantrah|
karma tu dharmadharmabhutam
cetanasyopabhogarthamiti // 37 //

***** nysbh_3,1.38 *****

nys_3,1.38: avyabhicaracca pratidhato bhautikadharmah //

yascavaranaopalambhadindriyasya dravyavisesa pratighatah sa
bhautikadharmah-- na bhutani vyabhicarati. nabhautikam
pratighatadharmakam drstamiti| apratighatastu vyabhicari--
bhautikabhautikayoh samantvaditi/ yadapi manyate-- pratighatad
bhautikanindriyani apratighatadabhautikaniti praptam.
drstascapratighatah kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdheh,
tanna yuktam, kasmad ?. yasmad bhautikamapi
na pratihanyate-- kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritaprakasat
pradiparasminam, sthalyadisupacakasya
tejaso 'pratighatah // 38 //

***** nysbh_3,1.39 *****

upapadyate canupalabdhih karanabhedat---

nys_3,1.39: madhyandinolkaprakasanupalabdhivattadanupalabdhih //

yathanekadravyena samavayadrupavisesaccopalabdhiriti
satyupalabdhikarane madhyandinolkaprakaso nopalabhyate
adityaprakasenabhibhutah, evam mahadanekadravyavattvad
rupavisesaccopalabdhiriti satyupalabdhikarane caksuso
rasmirnopalabhyate nimittantaratah, tacca
vyakhyatam--anudbhutarupasarsasya dravyasya pratyaksato
'nupalabdhiriti, atyantanutpalabdhisca bhavakaranam // 39 //

***** nysbh_3,1.40 *****

yo hi braviti-- lostaprakaso madhyandine
adityaprakasabhibhavannopalabhyate iti, tasyaitahsyat---

nys_3,1.40: na ratravapyanutpalabdheh //

apy anumanato 'nupalabdheriti, ekamatyantanutpalabdherlostaprakaso
nasti, na tvevam caksuso rasmiriti // 40 //

***** nysbh_3,1.41 *****

upapannarupa ceyam---

nys_3,1.41: bahyaprakasanugrahadra visayopalabdheranabhivyaktito
'nupalabdhih //

bahyena prakasanugrhitam caksurvisayagrahakam. tadabhave
'nupalabdhih, sati ca prakasanugrahe rupasarsopalabdhou ca satyam
tadasrayasya dravyasya caksusa grahanam, rupasyanudbhutatvat
seyam rupanabhivyaktito rupasrayasya dravyasyanutpalabdhirdrsta,
tatra yaduktam--
"tadanupalabdherahetuh 33" iti.
etadayuktam // 41 //

***** nysbh_3,1.42 *****

kasmat punarabhibhavo 'nupalabdhikaranam caksusasya rasmernocyate ?
iti.

nys_3,1.42: abhivyaktau cabhibhavat //

bahyaprakasanugrahanirapeksatayam ceti carthah, yad
rupamabhivyaktam |
udbhutam bahyaprakasanugraham ca napeksate tadvisayo
'bhibhavah--
viparyaye 'bhibhavabhavat = anudbhutarupavaccanutpalabhyamanam
bahyaprakasanugrahaccopalabhyamanam
nabhibhuyate, iti evamupapannam-- asti caksuso rasmiriti // 42 //

***** nysbh_3,1.43 *****

nys_3,1.43: naktañcaranayanarasmidarsanacca //

drs Yates hi naktam nayanarasmayo naktañcaranam
vrsadamsaprabhrtinam tena sesasyanumanamiti/
jatibhedavadindriyabheda iti cet ?, dharmabhedamatram
canupapannam-- avaranasya praptipratishedharthasya
darsanaditi // 43 //

***** nysbh_3,1.44 *****

indriyarthasamnikarsasya jñanakaranatvanupapattih, kasmat ?---

nys_3,1.44: aprapyagrahanam
kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdheh //

trnadi sarpad dravyam kace 'bhrapatale va pratihatam drstam,
avyavahitena samnikrsyate. vyahanyate vai praptirvyavadhaneneti, yadi
ca rasmyarthasamnikarso grahanahetuh syat ? na vyavahitasya
samnikarsa ity agrahanam syat,
asti ceyam kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdha
sa jñapiyati-- aprapyakarindriyani (iti). ata evabhautikani--
prapyakaritvam hi bhautikadharma
iti // 44 //

***** nysbh_3,1.45 *****

na

nys_3,1.45: kudyantaritanupalabdherapratishedhah //
aprapyakaritve satindriyanam kudyantaritasyanupalabdhir na syat //
45 //

***** nysbh_3,1.46 *****

prapyakaritve 'pi tu kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdhirna syat
?---

nys_3,1.46: apratighatat samnikarsopapattih //

na ca kaco 'bhrapatalam va nayanarasmim
vistabhnati so 'pratihanyamanah samnikrsyate
iti // 46 //

***** nysbh_3,1.47 ***** yasca manyate-- na
bhaitikasyapratighata iti, tanna---

nys_3,1.47: adityarasmeh sphatikantaritepi dahye 'vighatat //

'adityarasmravighatat' 'sphatikantaritepyavighatat' 'dahye
'vighatat' avighataditi ca padabhisambandhad vakyabheda iti.
yathavakyam carthabheda iti, adityarasmih kumbhadisu na
pratihanyate-- avighatat kumbhasthamudakam tapati, praptau hi
dravyantaragunasya usnasya sparsasya grahanam tena ca
sitasparsabhibhava iti 1| sphatikantaritepi prakasaniye
pradiparasminamapratighatah apratighatat praptasya grahanamiti 2|

bharjanakapaladistham ca dravyamagneyena tejasa dahyate tatravighatat
praptih praptau tu dahah-- naprapyakari teja iti 3/ "avighatat" iti
ca kevalam padamupadiyate, koyamavighato nama ?, avyuhyamanavayavena
vyavadhayakena dravyena sarvato dravyasyavisrmbhah |
kriyahetorapratibandhah | prapterapratishedha iti, drstam hi
kalasanisaktanamapam bahih sitasparsagrahanam. na
cendrinayenasamnikrstasya dravyasya sparsopalabdhih, drstau
ca praspandaparisravau, tatra
kacabhrapataladibhirnayanarasmerapratighatad vibhidyarthena saha
samnikarsadupapannam grahanamiti // 47 //

***** nysbh_3,1.48 *****

nys_3,1.48: netaretaradharmaprasangat //

kacabhrapataladivadva kudyadibhirapratighatah, kudyadivadva
kacabhrapataladibhah pratighata iti prasajyate, niyame karanam
vacyamiti // 48 //

***** nysbh_3,1.49 *****

nys_3,1.49: adarsodakayoh prasadasvabhavyad
rupopalabdhivattadupalabdhih //

adarsodakayoh prasadah | rupavisesah svo dharmah-
niyamadarsanat, prasadasya va svo dharmo rupopalambhanam,
yathadarsapratihatasya paravrttasya nayanarasmeh svena mukhena
samnikarse sati svamukhopalambhanam pratibimbagrahanakhyam
adarsarupanugrahat tannimittam bhavati-- adarsarupopaghatate
tadabhavat. kudyadisya ca pratibimbagrahanam na bhavati, evam
kacabhrapataladibhiravighatascaksurasmeh kudyadibhisca
pratighatah-- dravyasvabhavaniamaditi // 49 //

***** nysbh_3,1.50 *****

nys_3,1.50: drstanumitanam niyogapratishedhanupapattih //

pramanasya tattvavisayatvat, na khalu bhoh pariksamanena
drstanumita arthah sakya niyoktum-- 'evam bhavata' iti. napi
pratisheddhum-- 'evam na bhavata' iti, na hidamupapadyate-- 'rupavad
gandhopi caksuso bhavatu' iti. 'gandhavadva rupam caksusam ma
bhuta' iti, 'agnipratipattivad dhumenodakapratipattirapi bhavatu' iti,
'udakapratipattivadva dhumenagnipratipattirapi ma bhut' iti | kim
karanam ?, yatha khalvartha bhavanti | ya esam svo bhavah | svo
dharma iti tathabhutah pramanena pratipadyante iti--
tathabhutavisayakam hi pramanathmati/ imau khalu niyogapratishedhau
bhavata desitau-- kacabhrapataladivadva kudyadibhirapratighato
bhavatu. kudyadivadva kacabhrapataladibhirapratighato ma bhut. iti,
na-- drstanumitah khalvime dravyadharmah |
pratighatapratighatayorhi upalabdhyanupalabdhi
vyavasthapike-- vyavahitanupalabdhyanumiyate--

kudyadibhih pratighatah, vyavahitopalabdhyanumiyate--
kacabhrapataladibhirapratighata iti // 50 //

***** nysbh_3,1.51 *****

athapi khalvekamindriyam ? bahunindriyani va ?| kutah samsayah
?---

nys_3,1.51: sthananyatve nanatvad avayavinanasthanatvacca
samsayah //

bahuni dravyani nanasthanani drsyante.
nanasthanasca sanneko 'vayavi ceti. tenendriyesu
bhinnasthanesu samsaya iti // 51 //

***** nysbh_3,1.52 *****

ekamindriyam---

nys_3,1.52: tvagavyatirekat //

'tvagekamindriyam' ityaha| kasmata avyatirekat | na tvaca
kiñcidindriyadhistanam na praptam-- na casatyam tvaci
kiñcidvisayagrahanam bhavati. yaya sarvendriyasthanani vyaptani
yasyam ca satyam visayagrahanam bhavati sa tvagekamindriyamiti //
52 //

nendriyantarthanupalabdheh| sparsopalabdhilaksanayam satyam
tvaci grhyamane (ca) tvagindriyene sparse indriyantartham
rupadaya na grhyante
andhadibhih. na sparsagrahakadindriyad indriyantaramastiti
sparsavad andhadibhirgrhyeran rupadayah na
ca grhyante tasmannaikamindriyam tvagiti //

tvagavyavavisesena dhumopalabdhivattadupalabdhih| yatha tvaco
'vayavavisesah
kascit caksusi samnikrsto dhumasparsam grhnati
nanya evam tvaco 'vayavavisesa
rupadigrahakastesamupaghatadandhadibhirna
grhyante rupadaya iti //

vyahatatvadahetuh/ 'tvagavyatirekadekamindriyam' ityuktva
'tvagavyavavisesena dhumopalabdhivad rupadyupalabdhih' ityucyate.
evam ca sati nanabhutani visayagrahakani-- visavyavasthanat |
tadbhave visayagrahanasya bhavat tadupaghatate
cabhavat. tatha ca purvo vada uttarena vadena
vyahanyate iti //

samdigdhascavyatirekah/ prthivyadibhirapi
bhutairindriyadhistanani
vyaptani. na ca tesvasatsu visayagrahanam
bhavatiti. tasmanna tvag anyadva
sarvavisayamekamindriyamiti // 52 //

***** nysbh_3,1.53 *****

nys_3,1.53: na yugapadarthanupalabdheh //

atma manasa sambadhyate mana indriyena indriyam sarvarthaih
samnikrstamiti atmendriyamano 'rthasamnikarsebhyo yugapad
grahanani syuh na ca yugapad rupadayo grhyante tasmannaikamindriyam
sarvavisayamastiti | asahacaryacca visayagrahananam
naikamindriyam sarvavisayakam, sahaçarye hi
visayagrahananamandhadyanupapattiriti // 53 //

***** nysbh_3,1.54 *****

nys_3,1.54: vipratishedhacca na tvageka //

na khalu tvagekamindriyam-- vyaghatat, tvaca rupany apraptani
grhyante iti aprapyakaritve sparsadisvapyevam prasangah,
sparsadinam ca praptanam grahanad rupadinam (api)
praptanam grahanamiti praptam| prapyaprpyakaritvamiticet ?
avarananupapattervisayamatrasya grahanam = athapi manyeta--
praptah sparsadayastvaca grhyante rupani tv apraptaniti, evam
sati nastyavaranam. avarananupapattesca rupamatrasya grahanam
vyavahitasya cavyahitasya ceti|
durantikanuvidhanam
ca rupopalabdhyanupalabdhyorna syat |
apraptam tvaca grhyate rupamiti dure rupasyagrahanamantike
ca grahanamityetad na syaditi // 54 //

***** nysbh_3,1.55 *****

ekatvapratishedhacca nanatvasiddhau sthanaheturapyupadiyate---

nys_3,1.55: indriyarthapañcatvat //

arthah prayojanam tat pañcavidhamindriyanam usparsanenendriyena
sparsagrahane sati na tenaiva rupam grhyate iti
rupagrahanaprayojanam caksuranumiyate, sparsarupagrahane ca
tabhyameva na gandho grhyate iti gandhagrahanaprayojanam
ghranamanumiyate, trayanam grahane na taireva raso grhyate iti
rasagrahanaprayojanam rasanamanumiyate,
na caturnam grahane taireva sabdah sruyate iti
sabdagrahanaprayojanam srotramanumiyate,
evamindriyaprayojanasyanitaretarasadhanasadhyatvat
pañcaivendriyani // 55 //

***** nysbh_3,1.56 *****

nys_3,1.56: na tadarthabahutvat //

na khalu 'indriyarthapañcatvat pañcendriyaniti sidhyati, kasmāt ?
tesamarthanam bahutvat | bahavah khalvime indriyarthah |
sparsastavat sitosnanusnasita iti. rupani
suklaharitudini. gandha istanistopeksaniyah. rasah

katukadayah, sabda varnatmano dhvanimatrasca
bhinnah, tad yasyendriyarthapañcatvat pañcendriyani
tasyendriyarthabahutvad bahunindriyani
prasajyante iti // 56 //

***** nysbh_3,1.57 *****

nys_3,1.57: gandhatvadyavyatirekad gandhadinamapratishedhah //

gandhatvadibhih svasamanyaih krtavyavasthanam gandhadinam
yani gandhadigrahanani tany asamanasadhanasadhyatvad
grahakantarani na prayojayanti. arthasamuho 'numanamukto
narthaikadesah, arthaikadesam casritya visayapañcatvamatram
bhavan pratishedhati. tasmadayuktoyam pratishedha iti| katham
punargandhatvadibhih svasamanyaih krtavyavastha gandhadayah ? iti,
sparsah khalvayam trividhah--- sita usno 'nusnasitasca
sparsatvena svasamanyena samgrhitah, grhyamane ca sitasparsa
nosnasyanusnasitasya va sparsasya grahanam grahakantaram
prayojayati-- sparsabhedanamekasadhanasadhyatvat uyenaiva sitasparso
grhyate tenaivetaravapiti/ evam gandhatvena gandhanam. rupanam.
rasatvena rasanam. sabdatvena sabdanamiti/
gandhadigrahanani
punarasamanasadhanasadhyatvannagrahakantaranam
prayojakani, tasmadupapannamindriyarthapañcatvat
pañcendriyaniti // 57 //

***** nysbh_3,1.58 ***** yadi samanyam
samgrahakam ? praptamindriyanam---

nys_3,1.58: visayatvavyatirekadekatvam //

visayatvena hi samanyena gandhadayah samgrhita iti // 58 //

***** nysbh_3,1.59 *****

nys_3,1.59: na

buddhilaksanadhistanagatyakrtijatiapañcatvebhyah //

na khalu visayatvena samanyena krtavyavastha visaya
grahakantarani rapeksah | ekasadhanagrahya anumiyante. anumiyante ca
pañca gandhadayo gandhatvadibhih svasamanyaih krtavyavasthah
indriyantaragrahyah. tasmadasambaddhametat, ayameva cartho 'nudiyate--
'buddhilaksanapañcatvat' iti | buddhaya eva laksanani--
visayagrahanalingatvadindriyanam, tadetat "indriyarthapañcatvat
55" ityetasmin sutre krtabhasyamiti, tasmad buddhilaksanapañcatvat
pañcendriyani| adhisthananyapi khalu pañca indriyanam--
sarvasariradhistanam sparsanam sparsagrahanalingam,
krsnataradhistanam caksuh bahirnisrtam
rupagrahanalingam, nasadhistanam ghranam,
jihadhistanam rasanam, karnacchidradhistanam srotram,
gandharasarupasarsasabdagrahanalingatvaditi/

gatimedadapindriyabhedah-- krsnasaropanibaddham
caksurbahirnihsrtya rupadhikaranani dravyani prapnoti,
sparsanadini tvindriyani visaya evasrayopasarpanat
pratyasidanti, santanavrtya sabdasya srotraprattyasattiriti/ akrti
khalu parimanam | iyatta sa pañcadha-- svasthanamatrani
ghranarasanasparsanani visayavyapinanumeyani, caksuh
krsnasarasrayam bahirnihsrtam visayavyapi, srotram
nanyadakasat tacca vibhu sabdamatranubhavanumeyam
purusasamskaropagrahaccadhistananiyamena sabdasya vyañjakamiti|
jatiriti yonim pracaksate--
pañca khalvindrinayayonayah prthivyadini bhutani
tasmāt prakrtipañcatvadapi pañcendriyanati
siddham // 59 //

***** nysbh_3,1.60 *****

katham punarjñayate-- bhutaprakrtinindriyani
navyaktaprakrtinī ?

nys_3,1.60: bhutagunavisesopalabdhestadatmyam //

drsto hi vayvadinam bhutanam
gunavisesabhiviyaktinīyamah uvayuh sparsavyañjakah apo
rasavyañjikah. tejo rupavyañjakam. parthivam kiñcid dravyam
kasyacid dravyasya grandhavyañjakamadva asti cayamindriyanam
bhutagunavisesopalabdhiniyamah tena
bhutagunavisesopalabdhermanyamahebhutaprakrtinindriyani
navyaktaprakrtinī // 60 //

***** nysbh_3,1.61 *****

atharthavivecanam

gandhadayah prthivyadiguna ityuddistam | uddesasca
prthivyadinamekagunatve canekagunatve samana ityata aha---

nys_3,1.61: gandharasarupasparsasabdanam sparsaparyantah
prthivyah //

***** nysbh_3,1.62 *****

nys_3,1.62: aptejovayunam purvam purvamapohyakasasyottarah //

sparsaparyantanamiti vibhaktiviparinamah, akasasyottarah
usabdah sparsaparyantebhya iti| katham tarhi tarapnirdesah ?.
svatantraviniyogasamarthyat tenottarasabdasya pararthabhidhanam
vijñayate--

uddesasure hi sparsaparyantebhyah parah sabda
iti, tantram va-- sparsasya vivaksitatvat |
sparsaparyantesu niyuktesu yo 'nyastaduttarah
sabda iti // 62 //

***** nysbh_3,1.63 *****

nys_3,1.63: na sarvagunanupalabdheh //

nayam gunaniyogah sadhuh, kasmat ?.
yasya bhutasya ye guna na te tadatmakenendriyena
sarve upalabhyante |
parthivena hi ghranena sparsaparyanta na grhyante
gandha evaiko grhyate, evam sesesvapiti // 63 //

***** nysbh_3,1.64 *****

katham tarhime guna viniyoktavyah ? iti---

nys_3,1.64: ekaikasyenottarottaragunasadbhavadduttaranam
tadanupalabdhih //

gandhadinamekaiko yathakramam
prthivyadinamekaikasya gunah atastadanupalabdhih |
tesam tayoh tasya canupalabdhih |
ghranena rasarupasparshanam. rasanena rupasparsayoh.
caksuksa sparsasyeti // 64 //

***** nysbh_3,1.65 *****

katham tarhyanekekagunani bhutani grhyante ? iti,

nys_3,1.65: samsargaccanekagunagrahanam //

abadisamsargacca
prthivyam rasadayo grhyante evam
sesesvapiti // 65 //

***** nysbh_3,1.66 *****

niyamastarhi na prapnoti-- samsargasyaniyamat 'caturguna prthivi'
'triguna apah' 'dvigunam tejah' 'ekaguno vayuh' iti,
niyamascopapadyate, katham ?---

nys_3,1.66: vistam hyaparam parena //

prthivyadinam purvapurvamuttarenottarena
vistam ato na samsarganiyama iti. taccaitad
bhutasrstau veditavyam naitarhiti // 66 //

***** nysbh_3,1.67 *****

nys_3,1.67: na parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvat //

neti trisutrim pratyacaste, kasmat ?, parthivasya dravyasyapy asya
ca pratyaksatvat| mahattvanekadravyatvadrupaccopalabdhiriti tajasameva
dravyam pratyaksam syat. na parthivamapyam va-- rupabhavat|
tajasavattu parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvad na
samsargadanekagunagrahanam bhutanamiti/ bhutantatarupakrtam
ca parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvam bruvatah pratyakso vayuh
prasajyate. niyame va karanamucyatamiti| rasayorva parthivapyayoh
pratyaksatvat, parthivo rasah sadvidhah apyo madhura eva na caitat

samsargad bhavitumarhati/ rupayorva parthivapyayoh pratayaksatvat,
taijasarupanugrhitayoh samsarge hi vyañjakameva rupam na
vyangyamastiti| ekanekavidhatve ca parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvad
rupayoh | parthivam haritalohitapitadyanekavidham rupam apyam tu
suklamaprakasakam na caitadekagunanam samsarge satyupalabhyate
iti| udaharanamatram caitat| atah param prapañcah-- sparsayorva
parthivataijasayoh pratyaksatvat. parthivo 'nusnasitah
sparsah usnastaijasah pratnayaksah. na caitadekagunanam
anusnasitasparsena vayuna samsargenopapadyate iti| atha va
parthivapyayordravyayorvyavasthitagunayoh pratyaksatvat =
caturgunam parthivam dravyam trigunamapyam pratyaksam tena
tatkaranamnumiyate-- tathabhutamiti. tasya karyam linm--
karanabhavadaddhi karyabhava iti| evam taijasavayavyayordavyayoh
pratyaksatvad gunavyavasthayastatkarane dravye vyavasthanumanamiti/
drstasca vivekah-- parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvat | parthivam
dravyamabadibhirviyuktam pratyaksato grhyate apyam ca parabhyam
taijasam ca vayuna, na caikaikagunam grhyate iti| niranumanam tu

"vistam hyaparam parena 66" ityeta diti | natra lingamanumapakam
grhyate iti yenaitadevam pratipadyemahi| yaccoktam-- 'vistam
hyaparam pareneti bhutasrstau veditavyam na sampratam' iti
nyamakaranabhavadayuktam, drstam ca sampratam-- 'aparam
parena vistam' iti | vayuna ca vistam teja iti| vistatvam |
samyogah saca dvayoh samanah, vayuna ca vistatvat sparsavat
tejah na tu tejasa vistatvad rupavan vayuriti nyamakaranam
nastiti|
drstam ca taijasena sparsena vayavyasya
sparsasyabhibhavadagrahanamiti na ca tenaiva
tasyabhibhava iti // 67 //

***** nysbh_3,1.68 *****

tadevam nyayaveruddham pravadam pratisidhya "na
sarvagunanupalabdheh 63 " iti coditam samadhiyate---

nys_3,1.68: purvapurvagunotkarsat tattatpradhanam //

tasmanna sarvagunopalabdhirghranadinam. purvam purvam
gandhadergunasyotkarsat tattatpradhanam/ ka pradhanata ?,
visayagrahakatvam| ko gunotkarsah ?, abhivyaktau samarthatvam| yatha
bahyanam parthivapyataiijakanam dravyanam
caturgunatrigunadvigunanam na sarvagunavyañjakatvam
gandharasarupotkarsattu yathakramam gandharasarupavyañjakatvam evam
ghranarasanacaksusam caturgunatrigunadvigunanam na
sarvagunagrahakatvam gandharasarupotkarsattu yathakramam
gandharasarupagrahakatvam tasmad ghranadibhirna sarvesam
gunanamupalabdhiriti| yastu pratijanite--
gandhagunatvad ghranam gandhasya grahakam evam
rasanadisvapiti, tasya yathagunayogam

ghranadibhircunagrahanam
prasajyate iti // 68 //

***** nysbh_3,1.69 *****

kinkrtam punarvyavasthanam kiñcit parthivamindriyam na sarvani
?. kanicit apyataijasavayavyani indriyani na sarvani ? iti---

nys_3,1.69: tavdyavasthanam tu bhuyastvat //

arthanirvrttisamarthasya pravibhaktasya dravyasya samsargah
purusasamskarakarito bhuyastvam, drsto hi prakarse
bhuyastvasabdah-- prakrsto yatha visayah 'bhuyan' ityucyate,
yatha prthagarthakriyasamarthani purusasamskaravasad
visausadhimaniprabhrtini dravyani nirvartyante na sarvam
sarvartham evam prthagvisayagrahanasamarthani ghranadini
nirvartyante na sarvavisayagrahanasamarthaniti // 69 //

***** nysbh_3,1.70 *****

svagunan nopalabhante indriyani, kasmaditacet ?---

nys_3,1.70: sagunanamindriyabhavat //

svan gandhadin nopalabhante ghranadini/ kena karaneneticet ?,
svagunaih saha ghranadinamindriyabhavat | ghranam svena
gandhena samanarthakarina
saha bahyam gandham grhnati tasya svagandhagrahanam
sahakarivaikalyanna bhavati. evam
sesanamapi // 70 //

***** nysbh_3,1.71 *****

yadi punargandhah sahakari ca syad ghranasya ? grahyasca (syadeva ?
) ityata aha---

nys_3,1.71: tenaiva tasyagrahanacca //

na gunopalabdhirindriyanam/ yo brute-- yatha bahyam dravyam
caksusam
grhyate tatha tenaiva caksusa tadeva
caksurgrhyatamiti tadrgidam-- tulyo
hyubhayatra pratipattihetvabhava iti // 71 //

***** nysbh_3,1.72 *****

nys_3,1.72: na sabdagunopalabdheh //

'svagunan nopalabhante indriyanityetanna bhavati-- upalabhyate hi
svagunah sabdah srotreneti // 72 //

***** nysbh_3,1.73 *****

nys_3,1.73: tadupalabdhiritaretaradravyagunavaidharmyat //

na sabdena gunena sagunamakasamindriyam bhavati. na sabdah

sabdasya vyañjakah| na ca ghranadinam svagunagrahanam
pratyaksam napyanumiyate, anumiyate tu srotrenakasena sabdasya
grahanam sabdagunatvam cakasasyeti, parisesascanumanam
veditavyam-- atma tavat srota na karanam, manasah srotratve
badhiratvabhavah, prthivyadinam ghranadibhave samarthyam
srotrabhava casamarthyam, asti cedam srotram akasam ca sisyyate
parisesadakasam srotramiti // 73 //

// iti vatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye trtiyadhyayasya
prathamamahnika //

atha nyayabhasyatrtiyadhyayasya dvitiamahnika //

***** nysbh_3,2.1 *****

pariksitanindriyani arthasca, buddheridanam pariksakramah--
sa kimanitya nitya va ? iti| kutah samsayah ?---

nys_3,2.1: karmakasadharmyat samsayah //

asparsavattvam tabhyam samano dharma upalabhyate buddhau.
visesascopajanapayadharmavattvam, viparyayasca
yathasvamanityanityayostasyam buddhau nopalabhyate tena samsaya iti //

anupapannah khalvayam samsayah-- sarvasaririnam hi
pratyatmavedaniyanitya buddhih sukhadivat. bhavati ca samvittih--
'jñasyami' 'janami' 'ajñāsisam' iti, na copajanapayavantarena
traikalyavyaktistatasca traikalyavyakteh 'anitya buddhih' ityeta
siddham, pramanasiddham cedam sastrepyuktam--

"indriyarthasamnikarsotpannam 1-1-4 "

"yugapat jñananutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-16"

ityevamadi, tasmatsamsayaprakriyanupapattiriti|
drstipravadopalambhartham tu prakaranam. evam hi pasyantah
pravadanti samkhyah-- 'purusasyantahkaranabhuta nitya
buddhih' iti // 1 //

***** nysbh_3,2.2 *****

sadhanam ca pracaksate---

nys_3,2.2: visayapratyabhijñanat //

kim punaridam pratyabhijñanam ? 'purvamajñāsisamartham tamimam
janamitijñanayoh samane 'rthe pratisandhijñanam pratyabhijñanam
etaccavasthitaya buddherupapannam. nanatve tu
buddhibhedesutpannapavargisu pratyabhijñananupapattih--
nanyajñatamanyah pratyabhijanatiti // 2 //

***** nysbh_3,2.3 *****

nys_3,2.3: sadhyasamatvadahetuh //

yatha khalu nityatvam buddheh sadhyam evam pratyabhijñanamapiti|
kim karanam ?. cetanadharmasya karane 'nupapattih-- purusadharmah

khalvayam jñanam darsanamupalabdhirbodhah pratyayo 'dhyavasaya iti--
cetano hi purvajñatamartham pratyabhijanati tasyaitasmad
hetornityatvam yuktamiti|
karanacaitanyabhyupagame tu cetanasvarupam vacaniyam--
nanirdistasvarupamatmantaram sakyamastiti pratipattum|
jñanam ced buddherantahkaranasyabhyupagamyate cetanasyedanim kim
svarupam ko dharmah kim tattvam, jñanena ca buddhau vartamanenayam
cetanah kim karoriti //

cetayate iticet ?. na jñanadarthantara vacanam|
purusascetayate buddhirjanatiti. nedam jñanadarthantaramucyate--
yetayate janite pasyati upalabhate ityekoyamartha iti|
buddhirjñāpayatiti cet ?. addha janite puruso buddhirjñāpayatiti
satyametat. evam cabhyupagame 'jñanam purusasya' iti siddham bhavati
na buddherantahkaranasyeti //

pratipurusam ca sabdantara vyavasthapratijñane ?
pratisedhahetuvacanam|
yasca pratijanite-- kascit purusascetayate kascid budhyate
kascidupalabhate kascit pasyati iti purusanatarani khalvimani|
cetano boddha upalabdha drasteti naikasyeti dharmah iti, atra kah
pratisedhaheturiti //

arthasyabheda iticet ?. samanam| abhinnartha ete sabda iti tatra
vyavasthanupapattirityevam cet manyase ?. samanam bhavati |
purusascetayate buddhirjanite ityatatrapyartho na bhidyate,
tatrobhayoscetanatvadanyataralopa iti| yadi punarbudhyate 'nayeti bodhanam
buddhirmana evocyate tacca nityam ? astvetadevam na tu manaso
visayapratyabhijñānad nityatvam. drstam hi karanabhede
jñāturekatvat pratyabhijñānam-- savyadrstasyetarena
pratyabhijñānaditi caksurvāt. pradipavacca | pradipantaradrstasya
pradipantarena pratyabhijñānamiti, tasmad jñāturayam nityatve
heturiti// 3 //

***** nysbh_3,2.4 *****

yacca manyate-- buddher avasthitaya yathavisayam vrttayah |
jñānani niscaranti vrttisca vrttimato nanyeti. tacca---

nys_3,2.4: na yugapadagrahanat //
vrttivrttimatorananyatve vrttimato 'vasthanad
vrttinamavasthanamiti yanimani visayagrahanani
tanyavatisthante iti yugapad visayanam grahanam prasajyate iti
// 4 //

***** nysbh_3,2.5 *****

nys_3,2.5: apratyabhijñāne ca vinasaprasangah //
atite ca pratyabhijñāne vrttimanapyatita ityantahkaranasya
vinasah prasajyate, viparyaye na nanatvamiti // 5 //

***** nysbh_3,2.6 *****

avibhu caikram manah paryayenendriyaih samyujiyate iti---

nys_3,2.6: kramavrttitvadayugapadgrahanam //

indriyarthanam| vrttivrttimatornanatvamiti. ekatve ca
pradurbhavatirobhavayorabhava iti // 6 //

***** nysbh_3,2.7 *****

nys_3,2.7: apratyabhijñanam ca visayantaravyasangat //

apratyabhijñanam |
anupalabdhih. anupalabdhisca kasya cidarthasya visayantaravyasakte
manasyupapadyate-- vrttivrttimatornanatvat, ekatve hi anarthako
vyasanga iti // 7 //

***** nysbh_3,2.8 *****

vibhutve cantahkaranasya paryayenendriyaih samyogah---

nys_3,2.8: na gatyabhavat //

praptanindriyanyantahkaraneneti praptyarthasya gamanasyabhavah
tatra kramavrttitvabhavadayugapadgrahananupapattiriti, gatyabhavacca
pratisiddham vibhuno 'ntahkaranasyayugapadgrahanam na
lingantarenanumiyate iti, yatha caksuso gatih pratisiddha--
samnikrstaviprkrstayostulyakalagrahanat,
panicandramasorvyavadhanena pratighate sanumiyate iti| so 'yam
nantahkarane vivado na (ca) tasya nityatve-- siddham hi mano
'ntahkaranam nityam ceti| kva tarhi vivadah ?, tasya vibhutve. tacca
pramanato 'nupalabdham pratisiddhamiti| ekam cantahkaranam
nana caita jñanatmika vrttayah-- caksurvijñanam
ghranavijñanam |
rupavijñanam gandhavijñanam. etacca vrttivrttimatorekatve
'nupapannamiti|
puruso janite nantahkaranamiti, etena visayantaravyasangah
pratyuktah |
visayantaragrahanalaksano visayantaravyasangah purusasya
nantahkaranasyeti|
kena cidindriyena samnidhih kena cid asamnidhirityayam tu vyangango
'nujñayate manasa iti // 8 //

***** nysbh_3,2.9 *****

ekamantahkaranam nana vrttaya iti, satyabhede vrteridamucyate---

nys_3,2.9: sapatikanyatvabhimanavat tadanyatvabhimanah //

tasyam vrttau nanatvabhimanam yatha dravyantaropahite sapatike
'nyatvabhimano 'nilah' 'lohitah' iti. evam visayantaropadhanaditi
//

na-- hetvabhavat| sapatikanyatvabhimanavadayam jñanesu
nanatvabhimano gaunah na punargandhadyanyatvabhimanavaditi

heturnasti hetvabhavadanupapanna iti|
samano hetvabhavah iti cet ?. na-- jñananam
kramenopajanapayadarsanatu kramena hindriyarthesu
jñananyupajayante
capayanti ceti drsyate tasmad gandhadyanyatvabhimanavadayam
jñanesu nanatvabhimana iti // 9 //

***** nysbh_3,2.10 *****

"sphatikanyatvabhimanavat" ityetadamrsyamanah
ksanikavadyaha---

nys_3,2.10: sphatikepyaparaparotpatteh ksanikatvad
vyaktinamahetuh //

'sphatikasyabhednavasthitasopadhanabhedannanatvabhimanah'
ityayamavidyamanahetukah paksah, kasmah ?.
sphatikepyaparaparotpatteh usphatike 'py anya vyaktaya utpadyante anya
nirudhyante iti, katham ? ksanikatvad vyaktinam, ksanascalpiyan
kalah ksanasthitikah ksanikah| katham punargamyate
ksanika vyaktayah ? iti, upacayapacayaprabandhadarsanat
sariradisū upaktinirvrttasyahararasasya sarire
rudhiradibhavenopacayo 'pacayasca prabandhena pravartate upacayad
vyaktinamutpadah apacayad vyaktinirodhah evam ca
satyavayavaparinamabhedena
vrddhih sarirasya kalantare grhyate iti
soyam vyaktivisesadharmo vyaktimat্রে veditavya
iti // 10 //

***** nysbh_3,2.11 *****

nys_3,2.11: niyamahetvabhavad yathadarsanamabhyanjñā //

sarvasam vyaktisu upacayapacayaprabandhah sariravaditi nayam
niyamah, kasmah ?, hetvabhavat = natra pratyaksamanumanam va
pratipadakamastiti, tasmad yathadarsanamabhyanjñā | yatra
yotropacayapacayaprabandho drsyate tatra tatra vyaktinam
aparaparotpattirupacayapacayaprabandhadarsanenabhyanjñāyate yatha
sariradisū. yatra yatra na drsyate tatra tatra pratyakhyayate yatha
gravaprabhrtisu, sphatikepyupacayapacayaprabandho
na drsyate tasmadayuktam-- 'sphatike 'py aparaparotpattih'
iti, yatha carkasya katukimna sarvadravyanam
katukimanamapadayet tadrgetaditi // 11 //

***** nysbh_3,2.12 *****

yascasesanirodhenapurvotpadam niranvayam dravyasamtane
ksanikatam manyate tasyaitat---

nys_3,2.12: notpattivinasakaranopalabdheh //

utpattikaranam tavadupalabhyate-- avayavopacayo valmikadinam.
vinasakaranam copalabhyate-- ghatadinamavayavavibhagah|

yasya tv anapacitavayavam nirudhyate anupacitavayavam cotpadyate
tasyasesanirodhe
niranvaye vapurvotpade na karanamubhayatrapyupalabhyate
iti // 12 //

***** nysbh_3,2.13 *****

nys_3,2.13: ksiravinase karananupalabdshivad dadhyutpattivacca
tadupapattih //

yathanupalabhyamanam ksiravinasakaranam
dadhyutpattikaranam cabhyanujñayate tatha sphatike
paraparasu vyaktisu vinasakaranamutpattikaranam
cabhyanujñeyamiti // 13 //

***** nysbh_3,2.14 *****

nys_3,2.14: lingato grahanad nanupalabdhih //

ksiravinasalingam ksiravinasakaranam dadhyutapattilingam
dadhyutpattikaranam ca grhyate ato nanupalabdhih| viparyayastu
sphatikadisu dravyesu aparaparotpattinam na
lingamastityanuvrttireveti // 14 //

***** nysbh_3,2.15 *****

atra kascit pariharamaha---

nys_3,2.15: na payasah parinamagunantarapradurbhavat //

'payasah parimano na vinasah' ityeka aha. parinamascavasthitasya
dravyasya purvadarmanivrttau dharmantarotpattiriti|
'gunantarapradurbhavah' ityapara aha | sato dravyasya
purvagunanivrttau gunantaramutpadyate iti. sa khalvekapaksibhava
iva // 15 //

***** nysbh_3,2.16 ***** atra tu

pratidhesah---

nys_3,2.16: vyuhantarad dravyantarotpattidarsanam
purvadravyanivrtteranumanam //

sammurchanalaksanadavayavavyuhad dravyantare dadhni utpanne
grhyamane purvam payodravayam avayavavibhagebhyo
nivrttamityanumiyate. yatha mrdavayavanam vyuhantarad dravyantare
sthalyamutpannam purvam mrtpindadravyam
mrdavayavavibhagebhyo
nivartate iti, mrdavaccavayavanvayah payodadhnoh,
nasesanirodhe niranvayo dravyantarotpado
ghatate iti // 16 //

***** nysbh_3,2.17 *****

abhyanujñaya na niskaranam ksiravinasam dadhyutpadam ca

pratisedha ucyate iti---

nys_3,2.17: kvacidvinasakarananupalabdheh kvaciccopalabdheranekantah
//

ksiradadhivanniskaranau vinasotpadau sphatikavyaktinamiti
nayamekanta iti| kasmata?, hetvabhavat | natra heturasti-- akaranau
vinasotpadau sphatikadivaktinam ksiradadhivat na punaryatha
vinasakaranabhavat kumbhasya vinasau
utpattikaranabhavaccotpattirevam
sphatikadivaktinam vinasotpattikaranabhavadvinasotpattibhava
iti //

niradhisthanam ca drstantavacanam|
grhyamanayorvinasotpadayoh sphatikadisu syadayamasrayavan
drstantah--
ksiravinasakarananupalabdhi vad
dadhyutpattikarananupalabdhi vaceti.
tau tu na grhyete tasmanniradhisthanoyam drstanta
iti //

abhyanuññaya ca sphatikasyotpadavinasau yotra
sadhakastasyabhyanuññanadapratishedhah // kumbhavanna niskaranau
vinasotpadau sphatikadinam ityabhyanuññeyo 'yam drstantah--
pratiseddhumasakyatvat| ksiradadhivattu niskaranau
vinasotpadaviti sakyoyam pratiseddhum-- karanato
vinasotpattidarsanat| ksiradadhnorvinasotpatti pasyata
tatkaranam anumeyam--karyalingam hi karanam, ityupapannam-- anitya
buddhiriti // 17 //

***** nysbh_3,2.18 *****

idam tu cintyate-- kasyeyam buddhih atmendriyamano 'rthanam guna
iti, prasiddhopi khalvayamarthah 'pariksasesam pravartayamiti
prakriyate, soyam buddhau samnikarsotpatteh samsayah--
visesasyagrahanaditi/ tatanayam visesah---

nys_3,2.18: nendriyarthayos tadvinasepi jñanavasthanat //

nendriyanamarthanam va guno jñanam-- tesam vinase (api)
jñanasya bhavat, bhavati khalvidamindriye 'rthe ca vinaste jñanam
'adraksam' iti. na ca jñātari vinaste jñanam bhavitumarhati, anyat
khalu vai tad indriyarthasamnikarsajam jñanam yad
indriyarthavinase na bhavati, idamanyadatmamanahsamnikarsajam tasya
yukto bhava iti usmr̥tih khalviyam 'adraksam' iti
purvadrstavisaya na ca vijñātari naste purvopalabdheh
smaranam
yuktam-- na canyadrstamanyah smarati, na ca manasi
jñātaryabhyupagamanyamane sakyamindriyarthayorjñātrtvam
pratipadayitum // 18 //

***** nysbh_3,2.19 *****

astu tarhi manoguno jñanam,

nys_3,2.19: yugapajjñeyanupalabdhesca na manasah //

yugapajjñeyanupalabdhirantahkaranasya lingam tatra
yugapadjñeyanupalabdhya yadanumiyate 'ntakaranam na tasya guno
jñanam| kasya tarhi ?, jñasya-- vasitvat uvasi jñata vasyam
karanam, jñanagunatve va karanabhavanivrttih|
ghranadisadhanasya ca jñaturgandhadijñanabhavadanumiyate--
antahkaranasadhanasya sukhadijñanam smrtisceti, tatra yat
jñanagunam manah sa atma. yattu
sukhadyupalabdhisadhanamantahkaranam manastaditi
samjñabhedamatram narthabheda iti/ yugapajjñeyanupalabdhesca yogina
iti carthah, yogi khalu rddhau pradurbhutayam vikaranadharma
nirmaya sendriyani sarirantarani tesu tesu yugapaj
jñeyanyupalabhate taccaitad vibhau jñataryupapadyate nanau manasiti/
vibhutve va manaso jñanasya natmagunatvapratishedhah-- vibhu ca
manastadantahkaranabhutamiti tasya sarvendriyairyugapat samyogat
yugapaj jñananyutpadyeranniti // 19 //

***** nysbh_3,2.20 *****

nys_3,2.20: tadatmagunatvepi tulyam //

vibhuratma sarvendriyaih samyukta iti yugapajjñanotpattiprasanga iti
// 20 //

***** nysbh_3,2.21 *****

nys_3,2.21: indriyair manasah samnikarsabhavat tadanutpattih //

gandhadyupalabdherindriyarthasamnikarsavad indriyamanahsamnikarsoti
karanam tasya cayaugapadyam-- anutvanmanasah
ayaugapadyadanutpattiryugapajjñananamatmagunatvepiti // 21 //

***** nysbh_3,2.22 ***** yadi

punaratomendriyarthasamnikarsamatrad gandhadijñanamutpadyate ?--

nys_3,2.22: notpattikarananapadesat //

atmendriyasamnikarsamatrad gandhadijñanamutpadyate
iti natrotpattikaranamapadisyate yenaitat
pratipadyemahiti // 22 //

***** nysbh_3,2.23 *****

nys_3,2.23: vinasakarananupalabdhesca vasthane tannityatvaprasangah
//

"tadatmagunatvepi tulyam 20" ityetadanena samucciyate, dvidvidho hi
gunanasahetuh-- gunanamasrayabhavo virodhi ca gunah,
nityatvadatmano 'nupapannah purvah, virodhi

ca buddherguno na grhyate. tasmadatmagunatve
sati buddhernityatvaprasangah // 23 //

***** nysbh_3,2.24 *****

nys_3,2.24: anityatvagrahad buddherbuddhyantaradvinasah sabdavat //

anitya buddhiriti sarvasaririnam pratyatmavedaniyametat. grhyate ca
buddhisamtanastatra buddherbuddhyantaram virodhi guna ityanumiyate
yatha sabdasamtane sabdah sabdantaravirodhiti // 24 //

asamkhyeyesu jñanakaritesu samskaresu
smrtihetusvatmasamavetesu atmamanasosca samnikarse samane
smrtihetau sati na karanasyayaugapadyamastiti yugapatsmrtayah
pradurbhaveyuryadi buddhiratmagunah syaditi, tatra kascit
samnikarsasyayaugapadyamupapadayisyannaha---

***** nysbh_3,2.25 *****

nys_3,2.25: jñanasamavetatmapradesasamnikarsanmanasah
smrtyutpatterna yugapadutpattih //

jñanasadhanah samskaro jñanamityucyate
jñanasamskrtairatmapradesaih
paryayena manah samnikrsyate. atmamanahsamnikarsat
smrtayopi paryayena bhavantiti // 25 //

***** nysbh_3,2.26 *****

nys_3,2.26: nantahsarira vrttitvanmanasah //

sadehasyatmano manasa samyogo vipacyamanakarmasayasahito
jivanamisyate
tatrasya prak prayanadantahsarire vartamanasya
manasah sarirad bahirjñanasamskrtairatmapradesaih
samyogo nopapadyate iti // 26 //

***** nysbh_3,2.27 *****

nys_3,2.27: sadhyatvadahetuh //

vipacyamanakarmasayamatram
jivanam evam ca sati sadhyamantahsariravrttitvam
manasa iti // 27 //

***** nysbh_3,2.28 *****

nys_3,2.28: smaratah sariradharanopapatterapratisedhah //

susmursaya khalvayam manah pranidadhanah ciradapi kam
cidartham smarati smaratasca sariradharanam drsyate,
atmamanahsamnikarsajasca prayatno dvididhah--
dharakah prerakasca, nihsrte ca sariradbahirmanasi
dharakasya prayatnasyabhavad gurutvatpatanam
syat sarirasyatmavata iti // 28 //

***** nysbh_3,2.29 *****

nys_3,2.29: na tad asugatitvanmanasah //

asugati manastasya bahih sariradatmapradesena jñanasamskrtena
sannikarsah pratyagatasya ca prayatnotpadanam
ubhayam yujyate iti. utpadya va dharakam prayatnam
sarirannihsaranam manaso 'tastatropapannam
dharanamiti // 29 //

***** nysbh_3,2.30 *****

nys_3,2.30: na smaranakalaniyamat //

kiñcit ksipram smaryate kiñciccirena. yada cirena tada
susmursaya manasi dharyamane cintaprabandhe sati kasya cidarthasya
lingabhutasya cintanamaradhitam smrtiheturbhavati tatraitat
ciraniscarite manasi nopapadyate iti|
sarirasamyoganapeksascatmamanahsamyogo na smrtihetuh--
sarirasyopabhogayatanatvat = upabhogayatanam purusasya jñatuh
sariram
na tato niscaritasya manasa atmasamyogamatram
jñanasukhadinamutpattau kalpate, klptau va
sarira vaiyarthamiti // 30 //

***** nysbh_3,2.31 *****

nys_3,2.31: atmapreranayadrchajñatabhisca na samyogavisesah //

atmapreranena va manaso bahih sarirat samyogavisesah syad
yadrchaya va | akasmikataya jñataya va manasah, sarvatha
canupapattih/ katham ?. smartavyatvad. icchatah
smaranajñanasambhavacca | yadi tavadatma-- 'amuyarthasya
smrtihetuh samskaro 'musminnatmapradese samavetastena manah
samyujyatam' iti manah prerayati tada smrta evasavartho bhavati na
smartavyah, na catmapratyaksa atmapradesah samskaro va
tatanupapannatmapratyaksena samvittiriti| susmursaya cayam
manah pranidadhanasciradapi
kañcidartham smarati nakasmat|
jñatvam ca manaso
nasti jñanapratisedhaditi // 31 //

***** nysbh_3,2.32 *****

etacca--

nys_3,2.32: vyasaktamanasah padavyathanena samyogavisesena samanam
//

yada khalvayam vyasaktamanah kvacid dese sarkaraya kantakena va
padavyathanamapnoti tadatmamanahsamyogavisesa esitavyah--
drstam hi dukkham dukkhavedanam ceti. tatrayam
samanah pratisedhah, yadrchaya tu na visaisah--

nakasmiki kriya nakasmikah samyoga

iti //

karmadrstamupabhogartham kriyaheturiticet ? samanam //

karmadrstam purusastham purusopabhogartham manasi
kriyahetuh evam duhkham dukkhasamvedanam na sidhyati cetyevam
cenmanyase ?, samanam smrtihetavapi | samyogaviseso bhavitumarhati.
tatra yaduktam--

"atmapreranayadrcchajñatabhisca na samyogavisesah 31"

ityayamapratishedha iti, purvastu

pratishedhah--

"nantahsarira vrttitvanmanasah 26"

iti // 32 //

***** nysbh_3,2.33 *****

kah khalvidanim karanayaugapadyasadbhave yugapadasmaranasya
heturiti ?,

nys_3,2.33:

pranidhanalingadijñananamayugapadbhavadayugapatsmaranam //

yatha khalvatmamanasoh samnikarsah samskarasca

smrtiheturevam pranidhanam lingadijñanani.

tani ca na yugapad bhavanti tatkrta smrtinam

yugapadanutpattiriti // 33 //

***** nysbh_3,2.34 *****

nys_3,2.34: pratibhavattu pranidhanadyanapekse smarte

yaugapadyaprasangah //

yat khalvidam pratibhamiva jñanam pranidhanadyanapeksam

smartamutpadyate kadacit tasya yugapadutpattiprasangah--

hetvabhavat //

satah smrtihetorasamvedanat pratibheda samanabhimana =

bahvarthavisaye vai cintaprabandhe kascidevarthah kasyacit

smrtihetuh-- tasyanucintanat tasya smrtirbhavati, na

cayam smarta sarvam smrtihetum samvedayate = 'evam me

smrtirutpanna' ityasamvedanat

pratibhamiva jñanamidam smartamityabhimanyate,

na tvasti pranidhanadyanapeksa smartamiti //

pratibhe

kathamiticet ?

purusakarmavisesadupabhogavanniyamah //

pratibhamidanam jñanam yugapat kasmannotpadyate ?.

yathopabhogartham karma yugapadupabhogam

na karoti evam purusakarmavisesah

pratibhaheturna yugapadanekam pratibham
jñanamutpadayati //

hetvabhavadayuktamiticet ? na-- karanasya pratyayaparyaye samarthyat //

'upabhogavanniyamah' ityasti drstanto heturnastiti cenmanyase ? na--
karanasya pratyayaparyaye samarthyad naikasmin jñeye yugapadanekam
jñanamutpadyate na canekasmin, tadidam
drstena pratyayaparyayenanumeyam
karanasamarthyamityambhutamiti. na jñatuh--
vikaranadharmino dehananatve pratyayayaugapadyaditi //

ayam ca dvitiyah pratisedhah-- vyavasthitasarirasya
canekajñanasamavayadekapradese yugapadanekarthasmaranam syat =
kvacid dese 'vasthitasarirasya jñaturindriyarthaprabandhena
jñanamekasminnatmapradese samavaiti taina yada manah samyujujate tada
jñatapurvasyanekasya yugapat smaranam prasajyate--
pradesasamyogaparyayabhavaditi/
atmapradesanamadravyantaradvadekarthasamavayasyavisese
smrtiyaugapadyapratisedhanupapattih| sabdasamtane tu
srotradhistanapratyasattya sabdasravanavat
samskarapratyasattya manasah smrtiyutpattina
yugapadutpattiprasangah|
purva eva tu
pratisedhah-- nanekajñanasamavayadekapradese
yugapat smrtiprasanga iti // 34 //

***** nysbh_3,2.35 *****

yat 'purusadharmo jñanam.
antahkaranasyecchadvesaprayatnasukhadukkhani dharmah' iti kasyacid
darsanam tat pratisidhyate---

nys_3,2.35: jñasyecchadvesanimittatvadarambhaniivrtyoh //

ayam khalu janite tavat-- 'idam me sukhasadhanam idam me
duhkhasadhanam' iti. jñatam svasya sukhasadhanamaptumicchati
duhkhasadhanam hatumicchati. praptumicchayuktasyasya
sukhasadhanavaptaye samihavisesa arambhah jhisaprayuktasya
duhkhasadhanaparivarjanam nivrttih evam
jñaneccchaprayatnadvesasukhadukkhanamekenabhisambandhah |
ekakartrtvam jñaneccchapravrttinam samanarayatvam ca. tasmāt
jñasyecchadvesaprayatnasukhadukkhani dharmā nacetanasyeti,
arambhaniivrtyosca pratyagatmani drstatvat paratranumanam
veditavyamiti // 35 //

***** nysbh_3,2.36 *****

atra bhutacaitanika aha---

nys_3,2.36: tallingatvadicchadvesayoh parthivadyesvapratishedhah
//

arambhanivrttilingavicchadvesaviti. yasyarambhanivrtti
tasyecchadvesau tasya
jñanamiti praptam-- parthivapyataijasavayavinam
sariranamarambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyoga
iti caitanyam // 36 //

***** nysbh_3,2.37 *****

nys_3,2.37: parasvadisvarambhanivrttidarsanat //

sariracaitanyanivrttih|
arambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyoga iti praptam
parasvadeh karanasyarambhanivrttidarsanaccaitanyamiti/ atha
sarirasyecchadibhiryogah parasvadeh karanasyarambhanivrtti
vyabhicaratah ?, na
tarhyayam hetuh-- 'parthivapyataijasavayavinam
sariranamarambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyogah'
iti // 37 //

ayam tarhyanyo 'rthah-- "tallingatvadicchadvesayoh
parthivadyesvapratishedhah 36" prthivyadinam
bhutanamarambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyoga
tadavayavavyuhalingah pravrttivisesah. lostadisu
lingabhavat. pravrttivisesabhavo nivrttih.
arambhanivrttilingavicchadvesaviti parthivadyesvanusu
taddarsanadicchadvesayostadyogad jñanayoga iti siddham
bhutacaitanyamiti,

***** nysbh_3,2.38 *****

nys_3,2.38: kumbhadisvanupalabdherahetuh //

kumbhadimrdavayavanam vyuhalingah pravrttivisesa arambhah
sikatadisu pravrttivisesabhavo nivrttih. na ca
má¹>tsikatÄ•nÄ•mÄ•rambhanivá¹>ttidarÄ•anÄ•dicchÄ•dveá¹>çaprayatnajÄ±Ä•nairyogaá,
,
tasmat
"tallingatvadicchadvesayo 36"
ityaheturiti // 38 //

***** nysbh_3,2.39 *****

nys_3,2.39: niyamaniyama tu tadvisesakau //

tayoh | icchadvesayorniyamaniyama visesakau | bhedakau,
jñasyecchadvesanimitte pravrttinivrtti na svasraye, kim tarhi ?
prayojyasraye. tatra prayujyamanesu bhutesu pravrttinivrtti stah
na sarvesvity aniyamopapattih| yasya tu jñatvad
bhutanamicchadvesanimitte arambhanivrtti svasraye tasya niyamahna
syat | yatha bhutanam gunantaranimitta pravrttih
gunapratibandhacca nivrttirbhutamatre bhavati niyamena eva bhutamatre
jñaneccadvesanimitte pravrttinivrtti svasraye syatam na tu

bhavatah tasmāt prayojakasrita jñānecchadvesiprayatnah
prayojyasraye tu pravṛttinivṛtti itisiddham| ekasarire
jñātrbahutvam niranumanam| bhūtacaitanikasya ekasarire bahuni
bhūtanī jñānecchadvesaprayatnagunanīti jñātrbahutvam
pṛptam, omīti bruvatah pramanam nasti, yathā
nanasāriresu nanajñātaro pratyayavyavasthanad
evamekasārirepī pratyayavyavasthanumanam syat jñātrbahutvasyeti //

drstascānyagunanīmīttah pravṛttivīśeso bhūtanam
sonumanamanyātrapi //

drstah karānalaksānesu bhūtesu parāsvādīsu
upadānalaksānesu ca mṛtprabhṛtīsu ānyagunanīmīttah
pravṛttivīśesah sonumanamanyātrapi | sa trasasthavarasāriresu
tadavayavyavahīngah pravṛttivīśeso bhūtanam ānyagunanīmīttā
īti, sa ca guṇah prayatnasāmanasrayah samskāro
dharmadharmasamakhyatah sarvārthah purusārtharadhanaya prayojako
bhūtanam prayatnavādīti/ atmasitvāhetubhīratmanīyatvāhetumīśca
bhūtacaitānyapratisēdhah krto veditavyah/
"nēndriyārthayostādvīnāsepi jñānavasthanat 18" īti ca sāmanah
pratisēdha īti| kriyāmatram kriyoparamamatram cārambhānīvṛtti
ītyābhīpṛētyōktam--

"tālīngatvādīcchadvesayoh parthīvadīyēsvapratisēdhah 36" (īti).
ānyathā tvīme ārambhānīvṛtti akhyate. na ca tathāvidhē
pṛthīvyādīsu drsyete tasmādayōktam--
"tālīngatvādīcchadvesayoh
parthīvadīyēsvapratisēdhah 36"
īti // 39 //

***** nysbh_3,2.40 *****

bhūteṅdriyāmanasam sāmanah pratisēdho mānastudāharānamātram---
nys_3,2.40: yathōktāhetutvat parātantryādakṛtabhyāgamacca na mānasah
//

"īcchadvesaprayatnasukhaduhkhajñānānyātmano līngam 1-1-10" ītyatah
pṛabhṛtī yathōktam samgrhyate tena bhūteṅdriyāmanasam
cāitānyapratisēdhah, parātantryat uparātantrānī
bhūteṅdriyāmanāmsīdharānāpṛerānavyūhanākriyasu prayatnavasat
pravartante. cāitānyē punah svatantrānī syūrīti, akṛtabhyāgamacca =
"pravṛttīh uvāgbuddhīsarīrārambhā īti 1-1-17" cāitānyē
bhūteṅdriyāmanasam parakṛtam kārma
purusenopabhujte īti syat, ācāitānyē
tu tatsādhanāsya svakṛtakarmaphalopabhogah
purusasyētyupapadyate īti // 40 //

***** nysbh_3,2.41 *****

āthāyam sīddhōpasamgrāhah---

nys_3,2.41: parisesad yathoktahetupapattesca //

'atmaguno jñanam' itiprakrtam, pariseso nama prasaktapratishedhe
anyatraprasangacchisyamane sampratyayah | bhutendriyamanasam
pratishedhe dravyantaram na prasajyate sisyaate catma tasya guno
jñanamiti jñayate, yathoktahetupapattesceti--

"darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanat 3-1-1"
ityevamadinamatmapratipattihetunamapratishedhaditi/
parisesajñapanartham prakrtasthapanadijñanartham ca
yathoktahetupattivacanamiti| atha va "upapattesca" iti hetvantaramevedam--
nityah khalvayatma yasmadekasmin sarire dharmam caritva
kayabhedat svarge devesupapadyate. adharmam caritva dehabhedat
narakesupapadyate iti, upattih | sarirantarapratilaksana. sa
sati sattve nitye casrayavati| buddhiprabandhamatre tu niratmake
nirasraya nopapadyate iti/ ekasattvadhistanascanekasarirayogah
samsara upapadyate. sariraprabandhodascapavargo muktirityupapadyate,
buddhisamtatimat্রে tvekasattvanupapatterna kascid dirghamadhvanam
samdhavati. na kascit sariraprabandhadvimucyate iti
samsarapavarganupapattiriti/ buddhisamtatimat্রে ca sattvabhedat
sarvamidam pranivyavaharajatam apratisamhitam avyavrttam
aparinisthitam ca syat tatah smaranabhavat--
nanyadrstamanyah smaratiti, smaranam ca khalu purvajñatasya
samanena jñatra grahanam-- 'ajñasisamamumartham jñeyam' iti.
soyameko
jñata purvajñatamartham grhnati taccasya
grahanam smaranamiti. tad buddhiprabandhamatre
niratmake nopapadyate // 41 //

***** nysbh_3,2.42 *****

nys_3,2.42: smaranam tvatmano jñasvabhavyat //

upapadyate iti, atmana eva smaranam na buddhisamtatimatrasyeti,
tusabdo 'vadharaṇe| katham ? jñasvabhavyat = jña ityasya svabhavah
usvo dharmah-- ayam khalu 'jñasyati janati ajñasit' iti
trikalavisayenanekena jñanena sambadhyate. taccasya
trikalavisayam jñanam pratyatmavedaniyam-- 'jñasyami
janami ajñasisam' iti vartate. tad yasyayam
svo dharmastasya smaranam na buddhiprabandhamatrasya
niratmakasyeti // 42 //

***** nysbh_3,2.43 *****

smrtihetunam ayaugapadyad yugapadasmaranamityuktam, atha kebhyah
smrtirutpadyate iti ?, smrtih khalu---

nys_3,2.43:

pranidhananibandhabhyasalingalaksanasadrsyaparigrahasrayasri
tasambandhanantaryaviyogaikakaryavirodhatisayapraptivyavadhanasukhaduhk
hecchadvesabhayorthitvakriyaraadharmadharmanimittebhayah //

susmursaya manaso dharanam pranidhanam--
susmursitalingacintanam carthasmrtikaranam 1, nibandhah
khalvekagranthopayamorthanam-- ekagranthopayatah khalvartha
anyonyasmrtihetavah anupurvyenataratha va bhavantiti,
dharanasastrakrto va prajñatesu vastusu
smartavyanamupaniksepo nibandha iti 2, abhyasastu samane visaye
jñananamabhyavrttih abhyasajanitah samskara atmaguno
'bhyasasabdenocyate sa ca smrtihetuh samana iti 3, lingam punah
samyogi samavayi ekarthasamavayi virodhi ceti, samyogi yatha dhumo
'gneh gorvisanam panih padasya rupam sparsasya abhutam
bhutasyeti 4, laksanam pasvavayavastham gotrasya smrtihetuh--
vidanamidam garganamidamiti 5, sadrsyam citragatam
pratirupakam devadattasyetyevamadi 6, parigrahat-- svena va svami
svamina va svam smaryate 7, asrayat-- gramanya tadadhinam
smarati 8, asritat-- tadadhinena gramanyamiti 9, sambandhat--
antevasina yuktam gurum smarati rtvija yajyamiti 10, anantaryat--
itikagniyesvarthesu 11, viyogat-- yena viprayujyate
tadviyogapratismarati bhramam smarati 12, ekakaryat--
kartrantaradarsanat kartrantare smrtih 13, virodhat--
vijigisamanayoranyataradarsanadanyatarah smaryate 14, atisayat--
yenatisaya utpaditah 15, prapteh-- yato yena kiñcit
praptamaptavyam va bhavati tamabhiksnam smarati 16, vyavadhanat--
kosadibhirasibhrtini smaryante 17, sukhaduhkhabhyam taddhetuh
smaryate 19, icchadvesabhyam yamicchati yam ca dvesti tam
smarati 21, bhayat-- yato bibheti 22, arthitvat-- yenarthi bhojanen
acchadanena va 23, kriyaya-- rathena rathakaram smarati 24, ragat--
yasyam striyam rakto bhavati tamabhiksnam smarati 25, dharmat
jatyantarasmaranam iha cadhitasrutavadharanamiti 26, adharmat
praganubhutaduhkhasadhanam smarati 27, na caitesu nimittesu
yugapatsamvedanani bhavantiti yugapadasmaranamiti | nidarsanam cedam
smrtihetunam na parisamkhyanamiti // 43 //

***** nysbh_3,2.44 *****

anityayam ca buddhau utpannapavargitvat
kalantaravasthanaccanitianam samsayah-- kimutpannapavargini
buddhih sabdavat ? aho svit kalantaravasthayini kumbhavan ? iti,
utpavyapavarginini paksah parigrhyate, kasmat ?

nys_3,2.44: karmanavasthayigrahanat //

karmano 'navasthayino grahanaditi-- ksiptasyesorapatanat
kriyasamtano grhyate, gatyarthaniamacca buddhinam
kriyasamtanavad buddhisamtanopapattiriti, avasthitagrahane ca
vyavadhiyamanasya pratyaksanivrtteh | avasthite ca kumbhe
grhyamane samtanenaiva buddhirvartate prag vyavadhanat. tena
vyavahite pratyaksam jñanam nivartate, kalantaravasthane tu
buddherdrysavyavadhanepi pratyaksamavastheteti |
smrtiscalingam buddhyavasthane-- samskarasya buddhijasya

smrtihetutvat| yasca manyeta-- avatisthate buddhih-- drsta hi
buddhivisaye smrtih sa ca buddhavanityayam
karanabhavanna syaditi, tadidamalingam,
kasmāt ?. buddhijo hi samskaro
gunantaram smrtiheturna buddhiriti //

hetvabhavadayuktamitcet ? buddhyavasthanat pratyaksatve
smrtyabhavah //

yavadavatisthate
buddhistavadasau boddhavyarthah pratyaksah pratyakse
ca smrtiranupapanneti // 44 //

***** nysbh_3,2.45 *****

nys_3,2.45: avyaktagrahanamanavasthayitvad vidyutsampate
rupavyaktagrahanavat //

yadyutpannavarginim buddhih ? praptam avyaktam boddhavyasya
grahanam
yatha vidyutsampate vaidyutasya prakasasyanavasthanadavyaktam
rupagrahanamiti. vyaktam tu dravyanam grahanam
tasmadayuktametaditi // 45 //

***** nysbh_3,2.46 *****

nys_3,2.46: hetupadanat pratiseddhavyabhyanujña //

'utpannapavargini buddhih' iti pratiseddhavyam.
tadevabhyanujñayate--
"vidyutsampate rupavyaktagrahanavat"
iti // 46 //

yatravyaktagrahanam tatrotpannapavargini buddhiriti---
grahanahetuvikalpad grahanavikalpo na buddhivikalpat // yadidam
kvacidavyaktam kvacid vyaktam grahanam ayam vikalpo
grahanahetuvikalpat uyatranavasthito grahanahetustatrayaktam
grahanam yatravasthitastatra vyaktam na tu buddher
avasthananavasthanabhyamiti/ kasmāt ?. arthagrahanam hi buddhih |
yat tadarthagrahanam avyaktam vyaktam va buddhih seti,
visesagrahane ca samanyagrahanam avyaktagrahanam tatra
visayantare buddhyantaranutpattirnimittabhavat. yatra
samanyadharmayuktasca dharmi grhyate visesadharmayuktasca tad
vyaktam grahanam. tatra tu visese 'grhyamane
samanyagrahanamatram tadavyaktam grahanam, samanyadharmayogacca
visistadharmayogo visayantaram, tatra yad grahanam na bhavati tad
grahananimittabhad na nu buddheranavasthanaditi/ yathavisayam ca
grahana vyaktameva-- pratyarthaniyatavacca buddhinam |
samanyavisayam ca grahanam svavisayam prati vyaktam
visesavisayam ca grahanam svavisayam prati vyaktam--
pratyarthaniyata hi buddhayah, tadidamavyaktagrahanam desitam kva

visaye buddhyanavasthanakaritam syaditi // dharminastu dharmabhede
buddhinnanatvasya bhavabhavabhyam tadupapattih dharminah
khalvarthasya samanasca dharmas visistasca tesu
pratyarthaniyatah = nana buddhayasta ubhayo yadi dharmini vartante
tada vyaktam grahanam dharminamabhipreya. yada tu
samanyagrahanamatram tadavyaktam grahanamiti. evam
dharminamabhipreya
vyaktavyaktayorgrahanayorupapattiriti, na
cedamavyaktam grahanam buddherboddhavyasya vanavasthayitvadupapadyate
iti // 46 //

***** nysbh_3,2.47 *****

idam hi

nys_3,2.47: na pradiparcihsamtatyabhivyaktagrahanavat tadgrahanam //

anavasthayitvepi buddheh tesam dravyanam grahanam vyaktam
pratipattavyam/ katham ?. pradiparcihsamtatyabhivyaktagrahanavat
upradiparcisam samtatyavartamananam grahananavasthanam
grahyanavasthanam ca, pratyarthaniyatatvadva
buddhinam yavanti pradiparcisi tavatyo
buddhaya iti. drsyate catra vyaktam
pradiparcisam grahanamiti // 47 //

***** nysbh_3,2.48 *****

cetana sariragunah-- sati sarire bhavadasati cabhavaditi|

nys_3,2.48: dravye svagunaparagunopalabdheh samsayah //

samsayikah sati bhavah-- svaguno 'psu
dravatvamupalabhyate paragunascosnata.
tenayam samsayah-- kim sariragunascetana
sarire grhyate ? atha dravyantaragunah ? iti //

48 //

***** nysbh_3,2.49 *****

na sariragunascetana, kasmal ?,

nys_3,2.49: yavaccharirabhavitvadrupadinam //

na rupadihinam sariram grhyate cetanahinam tu grhyate
yathosnatahina apah tasmanna sariragunascetaneti //

samskaravaditicit ? na-- karananucchedat //

yathavidhe dravye samskarastathavidhe evoparamah ?. na-- tatra
karanocchedatyantam samskaranupattirbhavati, yathavidhe sarire
cetana grhyate
tathavidhe evatyantoparamascetanaya
grhyate. tasmal 'samskara vat' ityasamah

samadhih //

athapi sarirastham cetanotpatikaranam syat dravyantarastham va
ubhayastham va, tanna-- niyamahetvabhavat usarirasthena kadacit
cetanotpadyate kadacinneti niyame heturnastiti. dravyantarasthena ca
sarire eva cetanotpadyate na lostadisvityatra niyamaheturnastiti.

ubhayasthasya

nimittatve sarirasamanajatiyadravye

cetana notpadyate sarire eva cotpadyate itiniyame

heturnastiti // 49 //

***** nysbh_3,2.50 *****

yacca manyeta-- sati syamadigune dravye syamadyuparamo drsta
evam cetanoparamah syaditi,

nys_3,2.50: na pakajagunantarotpatteh //

natyantarpoparamah = dravyasya syame rupe nivrtte pakajam
gunantaram

uraktam rupamutpadyate, sarire tu

cetanamatroparamo 'tyantamiti // 50 //

***** nysbh_3,2.51 *****

athapi---

nys_3,2.51: pratidvandvisiddheh pakajanamapratishedhah //

yavatsu dravyesu purvagunapratidvandvisiddhistavatsu

pakajotpattirdrsyate-- purvagunaih saha

pakajanamavasthanasyagrahanat. na ca sarire cetanapratidvandvi

sahanavasthayi gunantaram grhyate yenanumiyeta tena

cetanaya virodhah, tasmadapratishedha

cetana yavacchariram varteta na tu vartate

tasmanna sariragunascetana iti // 51 //

***** nysbh_3,2.52 *****

itasca na sariragunascetana---

nys_3,2.52: sariravyapitvat //

sariram sariravayavasca sarve cetanotpattya vyapta iti na

kvacidanutpattiscetanayah. sariravat sariravayavascetana iti

praptam cetanabahutvam, tatra yatha pratisariram cetanabahutve

sukhaduhkhajñananam vyavastha lingam evamekasarirepi syat. na tu

bhavati. tasmanna sariragunascetaneti // 52 //

***** nysbh_3,2.53 *****

yaduktam-- na kvacicchariravayave cetanaya anutpattiriti. sa na

nys_3,2.53: na kesanakhadisvanupalabdheh //

kesesu nakhadisu canutpattiscetanaya ityanupapannam
sariravyapitvamiti // 53 //

***** nysbh_3,2.54 *****

nys_3,2.54: tvakparyantatvaccharirasya kesanakhadivaprasangah //

indriyasrayatvam sariralaksanam |
tvakparyantam jivamanahsukhaduhkhasamvittyayatanabhutam
sariram
tasmanna kesadisu cetanotpadyate, arthakaritastu
sariropanibandhah kesadinamiti // 54 //

***** nysbh_3,2.55 *****

itasca na sariragunascetana---

nys_3,2.55: sariragunavaidharmyat //

dviividhah sariragunah-- apratyaksam ca gurutvam indriyagrahyam
ca rupadi, vidhantaram tu cetana |
napratyaksa-- samvedyatvat. nendriyagrahya--
manovisayatvat. tasmad
dravyantaraguna iti // 55 //

***** nysbh_3,2.56 *****

nys_3,2.56: na rupadinamitaretaravaidharmyat //

yathetaretaravidharmano rupadayo na sariragunatvam
jahati. evam rupadivaidharmyat cetana sariragunatvam
na hasyatiti // 56 //

***** nysbh_3,2.57 *****

nys_3,2.57: ainrdiyakatvad rupadinamapratishedhah //

apratyaksatvaccti, yathetaretaravidharmano rupadayo na
dvaividhyamativartante tatha rupadivaidharmyat
cetana na dvaividhyamativarteta yadi sariragunah
syaditi. ativarttate tu tasmanna sariraguna
iti //

bhutendriyamanasam jñanapratishedhat siddhe satyarambho
visesajñapanarthah |
bahudha pariksyamanam tattvam suniscitataram
bhavatiti // 57 //

***** nysbh_3,2.58 *****

pariksita buddhih, manasa idanim pariksakramah tat kim
pratisariramekamanekamiti vicare---

nys_3,2.58: jñanayaugapadyadekam manah //

asti khalu vai jñanayaugapadyam-- ekaikasyendriyasya yathavisayam

karanasyaikapratyayanirvrttau samarthyat na tadekatve manaso lingam.
yattu khalvindriyantaranam visayantaresu jñanayaugapadyamiti
tallingam/ kasmāt ? . sambhavati khalu vai bahusu manahsu
indriyamanahsamyogayaugapadyamiti
jñanayaugapadyam syāt. na tu bhavati
tasmat visaye pratyayaparyayadekam mano
bhavatiti // 58 //

***** nysbh_3,2.59 *****

nys_3,2.59: na yugapadanekakriyopalabdheh //

ayam khalvadhyapako 'dhite vrajati kamandalum dharayati panthanam
pasyati srnotyaranayan sabdan bibheti vyalalingani bubhutsate
smarati ca gantavyam sthaniyamiti
kramasyagrahanad yugapadetah kriya iti
praptam manaso bahutvamiti // 59 //

***** nysbh_3,2.60 *****

nys_3,2.60: alatacakradarsanavat tadupalabdhirasusamcarat //

asusamcaradalatacakrasya bhramato vidyamanah kramo na grhyate.
kramasyagrahanad avicchedabuddhya cakravad buddhirbhavati, tatha
buddhinam kriyanam casuvrttitvad vidyamanah kramo na
grhyate. kramasyagrahanad yugapat kriya bhavanatiti abhimano bhavati|
kim punah kramasyagrahanad yugapat kriyabhimanah ? atha
yugapadbhavadeva yugapadanekakriyopalabdhiriti ?, natra
visesapratipatteh karanamucyate| uktam-- indriyantaranam
visayantaresu paryayena buddhayo bhavantiti, taccapratyakhyeyam--
atmapratyaksatvat/ athapi drstasrutanarthams cintayatah
kramena buddhayo vartante na yugapad anenanutamatavyamiti/
varnapadavakyabuddhinam tadarthabuddhinam casuvrttitvat
kramasyagrahanam| katham ?, vakyasthesu khalu varnesuccaratsu
prativarnam tavacchavanam bhavati. srutam varnamekamanekam va
padabhavena pratisamdhate. pratisamdhaya padam vyavasyati.
padavyavasayena smrtypadartham pratipadyate,
padasamuhapratisamghanacca vakyam vyavasyati. sambaddhamsca
padarthana grhitva vakyartham pratipadyate, na casam kramena
vartamanam buddhinamasuvrttitvat kramo grhyate.
tadetadanumanamanyatra buddhikriyayaugapadyabhimanasyeti/
na casti muktasamsaya yugapadutpattirbuddhinam
yaya manaso bahutvamekasarire 'numiyate
iti // 60 //

***** nysbh_3,2.61 *****

nys_3,2.61: yathoktahetutvacchanu //

anu mana ekam
ceti dharmasamuccayah-- jñanayaugapadyat,

mahattve manasah sarvendriyasamyogad yugapad
visayagrahanam syaditi // 61 //

manasah khalu bhoh sendriyasya sarire vrtilabho nanyatra sarirat,
jñatusca purusasya sarirayatana buddhyadayo visayopabhogo
jihasthanam ipsitavaptisca sarve ca sarirasraya vyavaharah,
tatra khalu vipratipatteh samsayah-- kimayam purusakarmanimittah
sarirasargah ? atha va bhutamtradakarmanimittah ? iti, sruyate
khalvatra vipratipattiriti/

***** nysbh_3,2.62 *****

tatredam tattvam---

nys_3,2.62: purvakrtaphalanubandhattadutpattih //

purvasarire ya pravrttih vagbuddhisarirarambhalaksana tat
purvakrtam karmoktam tasya phalam | tajjanitau dharmadharmaum.
tatphalasyanubandhah = atmasamavetasyavasthanam. tena prayuktebhyo
bhutebhyastasya sarirasyotpattirna svatantrebhya iti|
yadadhistanoyamatma 'ayamahamitimanyamano yatrabhiyukto
yatropabhogatrsnaya visayanupalabhamano dharmadharmaum
samskaroti tadasya sariram. tena samskarena dharmadharmalakshanena
bhutasahitena patite 'smin sarire sarirantaram nispadyate.
nispannasya ca tasya purvasarira vat purusarthakriya purusasya ca
purvasarira vatpravrttiriti karmapeksebhyo bhutebhyah
sarirasargesati etadupapadyate iti, drsta ca purusagunena
prayatnena prayuktebhyo bhutebhyah purusarthakriyasamarthanam
dravyanam rathaprabhrtinamutpattistayanumatavyam-- 'sariramapi
purusarthakriyasamarthamutpadyamanam
purusasya gunantarapeksebhyo bhutebhyah
utpadyate' iti // 62 //

***** nysbh_3,2.63 ***** atra nastika

aha---

nys_3,2.63: bhutebhyo murtyupadanavat tadupadanam //

yatha karmanirapeksebhyo bhutebhyo nirvrta murtayah
usikatasarkarapasanagairikañjanaprabhrtayah
purusarthakaritvadupadiyante tatha
karmanirapeksebhyo bhutebhyah sarimutpannam
purusarthakaritvadupadiyate iti // 63 //

***** nysbh_3,2.64 *****

nys_3,2.64: na sadhyasamatvat //

yatha sarirotpattirakarmanimitta sadhya
tatha sikatasarkarapasanagairikañjanaprabhrtinamapy
akarmanimittah
sargah sadhyah sadhyasamatvadasadhanamiti = "bhutebhyo

murtyupadanavat"

iti canena sadhyam // 64 //

***** nysbh_3,2.65 *****

nys_3,2.65: notpattinimittatvanmatapitroh //

visamascayamupanyasah, kasmata, nirbija ima murtaya utpadyante.

bijapurvika tu sarirotpattih/ matapitrsabdena lohitaretasi

bijabhute grhyete, tatra sattvasvaya garbhavasanubhavaniam karma

pitrosca putrulanubhavaniane karmani maturgarbhasraye sarirotpattim

bhutebhyah prayojayanti ityupapannam bijanuvidhanamiti // 65 //

***** nysbh_3,2.66 *****

nys_3,2.66: tathahasya //

"utpattinimittatvat" itipraktam, bhuktam pitam aharastasya

paktinirvrttam rasadravyam matsarire copaciyate. bije

garbhasayasthe bijasamanapakam matraya copacayah bije yavad

vyuhasamarthah samcaya iti. samcitam

carbudamamsapesikalakandarahirahpanyadina ca vyuhena

indriyadhishthanabhedena vyuhate. vyuhe ca

garbhaganadyavataritam rasadravyamupaciyate yavat prasavasamarthamiti|

na

cayamannapanasya sthalyadigatasya kalpate

iti, etasmat karanat karmanimittatvam

sarirasya vijñayate iti // 66 //

***** nysbh_3,2.67 *****

nys_3,2.67: praptau caniyamat //

na sarvo dampatyoh samyogo garbhadhanaheturdrsyate. tatasati

karmani na bhavati sati ca bhavatiyupapanno niyamabhava iti|

karmanirapeksesu

bhutesu sarirotpattihetusu niyamah

syat-- na hyatra karanabhava iti // 67 //

***** nysbh_3,2.68 *****

athapi---

nys_3,2.68: sarirotpattinimittavat samyogotpattinimittam karma //

yatha khalvidam sariram dhatupranasamvahininam nadinam

sukrantanam dhatunam ca

snayutvagasthisirapesikalalakandaranam ca

sirobahudaranam saktynam ca kosthaganam

vatapittakaphanam ca

mukhakanthahridayamasayapakvasayadhahstrotasam ca

paramaduhkhasampadaniyena samnivesena vyuhitam asakyam

prthivyadibhih karmanirapeksairutpadayitumiti karmanimitta

sarirotpattiriti vijñayate, evam ca pratyatmaniyatasya
nimittasyabhavad niratisayairatmabhih sambandhat sarvatmanam na
samanaih prthivyadibhirutpaditam sariram prthivyadigatasya ca
nyamahetorabhavat sarvatmanam sukhaduhkhasamvittisadhanam
samanam praptam, yattu pratyatmam vyavatisthate tatra
sarirotpattinimittam karma vyavasthaheturiti vijñayate, paripacyamano
hi pratyatmaniyatah karmasayo yasminnatmani vartate
tasyaivopabhogayatanam sariranutpadya vyavasthapayati, tadevam
sarirotpattinimittavat samyoganimittam karmeti vijñayate|
pratyatmavyavasthanam
tu sarirasyatmana samyogam pracaksmah
iti // 68 //

***** nysbh_3,2.69 *****

nys_3,2.69: etena niyamah pratyuktah //

yo 'yamakarmanimitte sarirasarge sati niyama ityucyate ayam--
"sarirotpattinimittavat samyogotpattinimittam karma 68" ityanena
pratyuktah| kastavadayam niyamah ?. yathaikasyatmanah sariram
tatha sarvesamiti niyamah, anyasyanyatha anyasyanyatha ity aniyamah
| bhedah uvyavrttivisesa iti, drsta ca janmavyavrttih--
uccabhijano nikrstabhijana iti. prasastam ninditamiti.
vyadhibahulam. arogamiti. samagram vikalamiti. pidabahulam
sukhabahulamiti. purusatisayalaksanopapannam viparitamiti.
prasastalaksanam ninditalaksanamiti. patvindriyam
mrdvindriyamiti. sukmasca bhedo 'parimeyah, soyam janmabhedah
pratyatmaniyatat karmabhedadupapadyate| asati karmabhede pratyatmaniyate
niratisayatvadatmanam samanatvacca prthivyadinam
prthivyadigatasya niyamahetorabhavat sarvam sarvatmanam prasajyeta,
na tvidamitthambhutam janma,tasmad nakarmanimitta sarirotpattiriti //

***** nysbh_3,2.70 *****

nys_3,2.70: upapannasca tadviyogah karmaksayopapatteh //

karmanimitte sarirasarge tena sarirenatmano viyoga upapannah/ kasmata
?, karmaksayopapatteh = upapadyate khalu karmaksayah samyagdarsanat,
praksine mohe vitaragah punarbhavahetukarma kayavanmanobhirna
karoti ityuttarasyanupacayah purvopacitasya vipakapratismvedanat
praksayah, evam prasavahetorabhavat patite 'smin sarire punah
sarirantaranutpatterapratismdhih/ akarmanimitte tu sarirasarge
bhutaksayanupapattestadviyoganupapattiriti // 70 //

***** nysbh_3,2.71 *****

nys_3,2.71: tadadrstakaritamiticet punastatprasangopavarge //

adarsanam khalu adrstamityucyate. adrstakarita bhutebhyah
sarirotpattih| na jatv anutpanne sarire drasta nirayatano

drsyam pasyati. taccasya drsyam dvidham-- visayasca
nanatvam cavyaktatmanoh tadarthah sarirasargah, tasminn avasite
caritarthani bhutani na sariramutpadayantiti upapannah sariraviyoga
iti, evam cenmanyase ? punastatprasango 'pavarge | punah
sarirotpattih prasajyate iti | ya canutpanne sarire
darsananutpattiradarsanabhimata
ya capavarge sariraniivrttau darsananutpattiradarsanabhuta
naitayoradarsanayoh kvacid visesaityadarsanasyanivrtterapavarge
punah sarirotpattiprasanga iti //

caritarthata visesa iti cet ? na-- karanakaranayorarambhadarsanat
//

caritarthani bhutani darsanavasanad na sarirantaramarabhante
ityayam visesah. evam ceducyate ? na--
karanakaranayorarambhadarsanat = caritarthanam bhutanam
visayopalabdihikaranat punah punah sarirarambho drsyate.
prakrtipurusayornanatvadarsanasyakaranad nirarthakah
sarirarambhah punah punardrsyate. tasmadakarmanimittayam
bhutasrstau na darsanartha sarirotpattiryukta. yukta tu
karmanimitte sarge darsanartha sarirotpattih/
karmavisakasamvedanam darsanamiti tadadrstakaritamiti ca
kasyacid darsanam | adrstam nama paramanunam
gunavisesah kriyahetustena preritah paramanavah
sammurechitah sariramutpadayantiti tad manah samavisati
svagunenadrstena preritam. samanaskes sarire
drasturupalabdhirbhavati| etasmin vai darsane gunanucchedat
punastatprasanga | apavarge 'pavarge sarirotpattih--
paramanugunasyadrstasyanucchedyanvaditi // 71 //

***** nysbh_3,2.72 *****

nys_3,2.72: manahkarmanimittatvacca samyoganutchedah //

manogunenadrstena samavesite manasi samyogavyucchedo na syat.
tatra kinkrtam sariradapasarpnam manasa iti ?| karmasayaksaye
tu karmasayantarad vipacyamanadapasarpnanopapattiriti/
adrstadevapasarpranamiticet ?, yo 'drstah
sariropasarpnanahetuh sa evapasarpnanaheturapiti na--
ekasyajivanaprayanaheturvanupapatteh |
evam ca sati ekamadrstam
jivanaprayanayorheturitipraptam
naitadupapadyate // 72 //

***** nysbh_3,2.73 *****

nys_3,2.73: nityatvaprasangasca prayananupapatteh //

vipakasamvedanat karmasayaksaye sarirapatah prayanam.
karmasayantaracca punarjanma| bhutamatrattu karmanirapeksat
sarirotpattau kasya ksayat sarirapatah |

prayanamiti ? prayananupapatteh khalu vai
nityatvapasangam vidmah, yadrcchike tu prayane
prayanabhedanupapattiriti // 73 //

***** nysbh_3,2.74 *****

"punastatprasango 'pavarge 71" etatsasadhitsuraha---

nys_3,2.74: anusyamatanityatvavadetat syat //

yathanoh syamata nitya agnisamyogena
pratibaddha na punarutpadyate evamadrstakaritam
saririmapavarge punarnotpadyate iti // 74 //

***** nysbh_3,2.75 *****

nys_3,2.75: nakrtabhyagamaprasangat //

nayamasti drstantah, kasmata ?, akrtabhyagamaprasangat |
akrtam | pramanato 'nupapannam tasyabhyagamah | abhyupapattih
uvyayasayah, etatsraddadhanena pramanato 'nupapannam mantavyam,
tasmannayam drstantah-- na pratayaksam na canumanam
kiñciducyate iti, tadidandrstantasya sadhyasamatvamabhidhiyate iti|
atha va-- nakrtabhyagamaprasangat |
anusyamatadrstantenakarmanimittam sarirotpattim
samadadhanasya akrtabhyagamaprasangah | akrite sukhaduhkhohetau
karmani purusasya sukham dukhamabhyagacchatiti prasajyeta,
omitibrahavatah pratyaksanumanagamavirodhah/
pratyaksavirodhastavat-- bhinnamidam sukhaduhkham
pratyatmavedaniyatvat pratyaksam sarvasaririnam/ ko bhedah ?,
tivram mandam ciramasu nanaprakaramekaprakaram
ityevamadirvisesah/ na casti pratyatmaniyatah
sukhaduhkhahetuvisesah, na casti hetuvise phalaviseso
drsyate/ karmanimittam tu sukhaduhkhayoge karmanam
tivramandatopapatteh karmasamcayanam cotkarsapakarsabhavad
nanavidhaikavidhabhavacca karmanam sukhaduhkhabhedopapattih,
soyam hetubhedabhavad drstah sukhaduhkhabhedo
na syaditi pratyaksavirodhah //

tathanumanavirodhah-- drstam hi purusagunavyavasthanat
sukhaduhkhavyavasthanam uyah khalu cetanavan sadhananirvartaniyam
sukham buddhva tadipsan sadhanavaptaye yatate sa sukhena yujyate na
viparitah, yasca sadhananirvartaniyam dukham buddhva
tajjihastuh sadhanapari varjanaya yatate sa dukhena tyajyate na
viparitah, nasti cedam yatnamantarena cetananam
sukhaduhkhavyavasthanam tenapi cetanagunantaravyavasthakrtena
bhavitavyamityanumanam. tadetad akarmanimittam sukhaduhkhayoge virudhyate
iti, tacca gunantaram asamvedyatvadadrstam
vipakakalaniamaccavyavasthitam/ buddhyadayastu
samvedyascapavarginasceti/ athagamavirodhah-- bahu
khalvidabharsam | rsinamupadesajatam anusthanapari

varjanasrayam. upadesaphalam ca saririnam
varnasramavibhagenanusthanalaksana pravrttih
parivarjanalaksana nivrttih/ taccobhayametyam drstau
'nasti karma sucaritam ducaritam vakarmanimittah purusanam
sukhaduhkhayogah' itiviruddhyate, seyam papisthanam
mithyadrstih-- 'akarmanimitta
sarirasrstirakarmanimittah sukhaduhkhayogah'
iti // 75 //

// iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye trtiyadhyayadvitiamahnikam
samaptam //

// trtiyadhyayasca samaptah //

// atha satike nyayabhasye caturthadhyayasya prathamamahnikam //

***** nysbh_4,1.1 *****

manaso 'nantaram pravrttih pariksitavya, tatra khalu yavad
dharmadharmasrayasariradi pariksitam sarva sa pravrtteh
pariksetyaha---

nys_4,1.1: pravrttiriyathokta //

tatha pariksiteti // 1 //

pravrttyanantarastarhi dosah pariksyantamityata aha---

***** nysbh_4,1.2 *****

nys_4,1.2: tatha dosah //

pariksita iti, buddhisamanasrayatvadatmagunah.
pravrttihetutvat punarbhavapratismadhanasamarthyacca
samsarahetavah. samsarasyanaditvadanadina prabandhena pravartante|
mithyajñananivrttistattvajñanat tannivrttau
ragadvesaprabandhocchede 'pavarga iti|
pradurbhavatirodhanadharmaka ityevamadyuktam dosanamiti // 2 //

***** nysbh_4,1.3 *****

"pravartanalaksana dosah 1-1-18" ityuktam tatha ceme
manersyasuyavicikitsamatsaradayah te kasmannopasamkhyayante ?
ityata aha---

nys_4,1.3: tat trairasyam ragadvesamoharthantarabhavat //

tesam dosanam trayo rasayah | trayah paksah--
ragapaksah-- kamo matsarah sprha trsna lobha iti.
dvesapaksah-- krodha irsyasuya droho 'marsa iti, mohapaksah--
mithyajñanam vicikitsa manah pramada iti.
trairasyannopasamkhyayante iti|
laksanasya tarhy abhedat tritvamanupapannam ?. nanupapannam--
ragadvesamoharthantarabhavat |
asaktilaksano ragah. amarsalaksano dvesah.

mithyapratipattilaksano moha iti, etat pratayatmavedaniyam
sarvasaririnam |
vijanatyayam sariri ragamutpannam-- 'asti me 'dhyatmam
ragadharmah' iti, viragam ca vijanati-- 'nasti me 'dhyatmam
ragadharmah' iti. evamitarayorapiti|
manersyasuyaprabhrtayastu trairasnyamanupatita iti
nopasamkhyayante // 3 //

***** nysbh_4,1.4 *****

nys_4,1.4: naikapratyanikabhavat //

narthantaram ragadayah, kasmata ?, ekapratyanikabhavat |
tattvajñanam |
samyammatih |
aryaprajñā |
sambodha ityemamidam pratyanikam trayanamiti // 4 //

***** nysbh_4,1.5 *****

nys_4,1.5: vyabhicaradahetuh //
ekapratyanikah prthivyam syamadayo 'gnisamyogenaikena.
ekayonayasca pakaja iti // 5 //

***** nysbh_4,1.6 *****

sati carthantarabhavah---

nys_4,1.6: tesam mohah papiyam namudhasyetarotpatteh //

mohah papah papataro va dvavabhipretyoktam, kasmata ?.
namudhasyetarotpatteh | amudhasya ragadvesau notpadyete,
mudhasya tu yathasamkalpamutpattih |
visayesu rañjanīyah samkalpa ragahetavah kopaniyah
samkalpa dvesahetavah ubhaye ca samkalpa na
mithyapratipattilaksanatvad mohadanye, tavimau mohayoni
ragadvesaviti, tattvajñanacca mohaniivrttau
ragadvesanutpattirityekapratyanikabhavopapattih, evam ca krtva
tattvajñanat"
dukhajanmapravrttidosaṁmityajñānamuttarottarapaye
tadanantarapayadapavargah 1-1-2"
iti vyakhyatamiti // 6 //

***** nysbh_4,1.7 *****

praptastarhi---

nys_4,1.7: nimittanaimittakabhavadarthantarabhavo dosebhīyah //
anyaddhi nimittam anyacca naimittakamiti dosanimitatvadadoso moha iti //
7 //

***** nysbh_4,1.8 *****

nys_4,1.8: na dosalaksanavarodhanmohasya //

"pravartanalaksana dosah 1-1-18" ityanena
dosalaksanavarudhyate dosesu moha iti // 8 //

***** nysbh_4,1.9 *****

nys_4,1.9: nimittanaimittakopapattesca tulyajatiyanamapratishedhah //
dravyanam gunanam vanekavidhavikalpo nimittanaimittakabhavo
tulyajatiyanam drsta iti // 9 //

***** nysbh_4,1.10 *****

dosanantaram pretyabhavah, tasyasiddhah-- atmano nityatvat | na
khalu nityam kiñcit jayate mriyate va iti.
janmamaranayornityatvadatmano 'nupapattih ubhayam ca pretyabhava iti /
tatrayam siddhanuvadah---

nys_4,1.10: atmanityatve pretyabhavasiddhah //

nityoyamatma praiti | purvasariram jahati | mriyate iti. pretya ca |
purvasariram hitva bhavati |
jayate |
sarirantaramupadatte iti. taccaitadubhayam |
punarutpattih pretyabhava iti. taccaitat nityatve sambhavatiti|
yasya tu sattvotpadah sattvanirodhah pretyabhavastasya
krtahanamakrtabhyagamasca dosah, ucchedahetuvade
rsyupadesascanarthaka iti // 10 //

***** nysbh_4,1.11 *****

kathamutpattiriticet ?.

nys_4,1.11: vyaktad vyaktanam pratyaksapramanyat //

kena prakarena kindharmakat karanad vyaktam sariramutpadyate iti ?,
vyaktat | bhutasamakhyatath prthivyaditah paramasuksmad nityat
vyaktam | sarirendriyavisayopakaranadharam prajñatam
dravyamutpadyate, vyaktam ca khalvindriyagrahyam tatsamanyat
karanamapi vyaktam|
kim samanyam ?. rupadigunayogah |
rupadigunayuktebhyah prthivyadibhyo nityebhyo rupadigunayuktam
sariradi utpadyate-- pratyaksapramanyat |
drsto hi rupadigunayuktebhyo mrtprabhrtibhyastathabhutasya
dravyasyotpadah tena cadrstasyanumanamiti |
rupadinamanvayadarsanat prakrtivikarayoh prthivyadinam
nityanamatindriyanam karanabhavo 'numiyate iti // 11 //

***** nysbh_4,1.12 *****

nys_4,1.12: na ghatad ghatanispatteh //
idamapi pratyaksam-- na khalu vyaktad ghatad vyakto ghata utpadyamano
drsyate iti. vyaktad vyaktasyanutpattidarsananna vyaktam karanamiti
// 12 //

***** nysbh_4,1.13 *****

nys_4,1.13: vyaktad ghatanispatterapratisedhah //

na brumah sarvam sarvasya karanamiti kim tu yadutpadyate vyaktam
dravyam tat tathabhutadevotpadyate iti, vyaktam ca tad mrddravyam
kapalasangamam yato ghata utpadyate na caitat nihnuvanah
kvacidabhyanuñnam labdhumarhatiti | tadetat tattvam // 13 //

***** nysbh_4,1.14 *****

atah param pravadukanam drstayah pradarsyante---

nys_4,1.14: abhavad bhavotpattir nanupamrdya pradurbhavat //

asatah sadutpadyate ityayam paksah, kasmad ?, upamrdya
pradurbhavat |
upamrdya bijamankura utpadyate nanupamrdya, na ced bijopamarde
'nkurakaranam ? anupamardepi bijasyankurotpattih syaditi // 14 //

***** nysbh_4,1.15 *****

atrabhidhiyate---

nys_4,1.15: vyaghatadaprayogah //

'upamrdya pradurbhavat' ityayuktah prayogah-- vyaghatat |
yadupamrdnati na tadupamrdya pradurbhavitumarhati-- vidyamanatvat.
yacca pradurbhavati na tenapradurbhutena |
avidyamanenopamarda iti // 15 //

***** nysbh_4,1.16 *****

nys_4,1.16: natitanagatayoh karakasabdaprayogat //

atiti canagate cavidyamane karakasabdah prayujyante-- putro
janisyate janisyamanam putramabhinandati, putrasya janisyamanasya
nama karoti, abhut kumbho bhinnam kumbhamanusocati-- bhinnasya kumbhasya
kapalani, ajatah putrah pitaram tapayanti iti bahulam bhaktah
prayoga drsyante |
ka punariyam bhaktih ?. anantarya bhaktih |
anantaryasamarthyadupamrdya pradurbhavarthah |
pradurbhavisyannankura upamrdgatiti bhaktam kartrtvamiti // 16 //

***** nysbh_4,1.17 ***** nys_4,1.17: na

vinastebhyo 'nispatteh //
na vinastad bijadankura utpadyate iti tasmannabhavad
bhavotpattiriti // 17 //

***** nysbh_4,1.18 *****

nys_4,1.18: kramanirdesadapratishedhah //

usamardapradurbhavayoh paurvaparyaniyamah kramah sa khalvabhavad
bhavotpatterheturnirdisyate sa ca na pratisidhyate iti //

vyahatavyuhanamavayavanam purvavyuhanivrttau vyuhantarad
dravyanisattirabhavat |

bijavayavah kutascinnimittat pradurbhutakriyah purvavyuham
jahati vyuhantaram capadyante vyuhantaradankura utpadyate--
drsyante khalu avayavastatsamyogascankurotpattihetavah, na
canivrtte purvavyuhe bijavayavanam sakyam vyuhantarena
bhavitumiti upamardapradurbhavayoh paurvaparyaniyamah kramah
tasmannabhavad bhavotpattiriti, na canyad bijavayavebhyo
'nkurotpattikaranamityupapadyate bijopadananiyama iti // 18 //

***** nysbh_4,1.19 ***** athapara aha---

nys_4,1.19: isvarah karanam-- purusakarmaphalyadarsanat //
purusoyam samihamano navasyam samihaphalam prapnoti
tenanumiyate-- paradhinam purusasya karmaphalaradhanamiti.
yadadhinam sa isvarah tasmadisvarah karanamiti // 19 //

***** nysbh_4,1.20 *****

nys_4,1.20: na purusakarmabhava phalanispatteh //
isvaradhina cet phalanispatteh syad api tarhi purusasya
samihamantarena phalam nispadyeteti // 20 //

***** nysbh_4,1.21 *****

nys_4,1.21: tatkaritatvadahetuh //

purusakaramisvaro 'nugrhnati | phalaya purusasya
yatamanasyesvarah phalam sampadayatiti. yada na sampadayati tada
purusakarmaphalam bhavati. tasmad isvarakaritatvad ahethuh--
"purusakarmabhava phalanispatteh" iti|
gunavisistamatmantaramisvarah tasyatmakalpat
kalpantaranupapattih, adharmamithyajñanapramadahanya
dharmajñanasamadhisampada ca visistamatmantaramisvarah tasya
ca dharmasamadhiphalam animadyastavidhamaisvaryam,
samkalpanuvidhayi casya dharmah pratyatmavrttin
dharmadharmasamcayan prthivyadini ca bhutani pravartayati, evam ca
svakrtabhyagamasyalopena nirmanaparakambhamisvarasya
svakrtakarmaphalam veditavyam| aptakalpascayam uyatha pitapatyanam
tatha pitrbhuta isvaro bhutanam, na catmakalpadanyah kalpah
sambhavati | na tavadasya buddhim vina kascid dharmo lingabhutah
sakya upapadayitum. agamacca drasta boddha sarvajñata isvara iti
| buddhyadibhiscatmalingairnirupakhyamisvaram
pratyaksanumanagamavisayatitam kah rakta upapadayitum |
svakrtabhyagamalopena ca pravartamanasyasya
yaduktam pratishedhajatam akarmanimitte sarirasarge
tatsarvam prasajyate iti // 21 //

***** nysbh_4,1.22 *****

apara idanimaha---

nys_4,1.22: animittato bhavotpattih kankataiksnnyadidarsanat //

animitta sariradyupattih--

kantakataiksnyadidarsanat = kantakasya taiksnyam
parvatadhatunam citrata
gravnam slaksnata. ninirmittam copadanam drstam
tatha sarirasargopiti // 22 //

***** nysbh_4,1.23 *****

nys_4,1.23: animittanimittatvad nanimittatah //

"animittato bhavotpattih" ityucyate. yatascotpadyate tannimittam,
animittasya nimittatvad nanimitta bhavotpattiriti // 23 //

***** nysbh_4,1.24 *****

nys_4,1.24: nimittanimittayorarthantarabhadapratishedhah //

anyaddhi nimittam anyacca nimittapratyakhyanam.
na ca pratyakhyanameva pratyakhyeyam yatha-- 'anudakah
kamandaluh' iti nodakapratishedha udakam bhavatiti //

sa khalvayam vadah 'akarmanimittah sariradisargah'
ityetasmanna bhidyate abhedat tatpratisedhenaiiva
pratisiddho veditavya iti // 24 //

***** nysbh_4,1.25 ***** anye tu manyante---

nys_4,1.25: sarvamanityam utpattivinasadharmakatvat //

kimanityam nama ?, yasya kadacid bhavastadanityam =
utpattidharmakamanutpannam nasti. vinasadharmakam
cavinastam nasti|

kim punah ?, sarvam bhautikam ca sariradi abhautikam ca buddhyadi
tadubhayamutpattivinasadharmakam vijñayate tasmattatsarvamanityamiti //

***** nysbh_4,1.26 *****

nys_4,1.26: nanityatanityatvat //

yadi tavat sarvasyanityata nitya ? tannityatvad na sarvamanityam|
athanitya ? tasyam avidyamanayam sarvam nityamiti // 26 //

***** nysbh_4,1.27 *****

nys_4,1.27: tadanityatvam agnerdahyam vinasyanuvinasavat //

tasya anityataya apyanityatvam |
katham ?, yathagnirdahyam vinasyanuvinyasyati
evam sarvasyanityata sarvam vinasyanuvinyasyatiti // 27 //

***** nysbh_4,1.28 *****

nys_4,1.28: nityasyapratyakhyanam yathopalabdhi vyavasthanat //

ayam khalu vado nityam pratyacaste nityasya ca
pratyakhyanamanupapannam | kasmat ?, yathopalabdhi vyavasthanat |

yasyotpattivinasadharmakatvamupalabhyate pramanatastadanityam. yasya
nopalabhyate tad viparitam, na ca paramasukzmanam bhutanam
akasakaladigatmamanasam
tadgunanam ca kesañcit samanyavisesasamavayanam
cotpattivinasadharmakatvam pramanata upalabhyate
tasmad nityanyetaniti // 28 //

***** nysbh_4,1.29 *****

ayamanya ekantah---

nys_4,1.29: sarvam nityam pañcabhutanityatvat //

bhutamatram idam sarvam. tani ca nityani-- bhutocchedanupapatteriti
// 29 //

***** nysbh_4,1.30 *****

nys_4,1.30: notpattivinasakaranopalabdheh //

utpattikaranam copalabhyate vinasakaranam ca tat sarvanityatve
vyahanyate iti // 30 //

***** nysbh_4,1.31 *****

nys_4,1.31: tallaksanavarodhadapratishedhah //

yasyotpattivinasakaranamupalabhyate
iti manyase na tad bhutalaksanahinamarthantaram
grhyate. bhutalaksanavarodhad bhutamatramidam
ity ayukto 'yam pratishedha iti // 31 //

***** nysbh_4,1.32 *****

nys_4,1.32: notpattitakaranopalabdheh //

karanasamanagunasyotpattih karanam copalabhyate na caitadubhayam
nityavisayam, na cotpattitakaranopalabdhih sakya pratyakhyatum-- na
cavisaya kacidupalabdhih, upalabdhisamarthyat karanena
samanagunam karyamutpadyate ityanumiyate sa khalupalabdhervisaya iti,
evam ca tallaksanavarodhopapatitiriti |
utpattivinasakaranaprayuktasya jñatuh prayatno drsta iti|
prasiddhascavayavi taddharma | utpattivinasadharmam cavayavi siddha
iti/ sabdakarmabuddhyadinam cavyaptih |
pañcabhutanityatvat tallaksanarodhaccetyanena
sabdakarmabuddhisukhaduhkhecchodvasaprayatnasca
na vyaptastasmadanekantah //

svapnavisayabhimanavad mithyopalabdhiriticet ? bhutaupalabdhau tulyam //

yatha svapne visayabhimana evamutpattikaranabhimana
iti, evam ca etad bhutopalabdhau tulyam
uprthivyadyupalabdhirapi svapnavisayabhimanavat prasajyate //

prthivyadyabhava sarvavyavaharavilopa iticet ? taditaratra samanam //

utpattivinasakaranopalabdhisayasyapyabhava
sarvavyavaharavilopa iti. soyam
nityanamatindriyatvadavisayatvaccotpattivinasayoh
'svapnavisayabhimanavat' ityaheturiti // 32 //

***** nysbh_4,1.33 *****

avasthitasopadanasya dharmamatram nivartate dharmamatramupajayate sa
khalutpattivinasayorvisayah, yaccopajayate tat pragapyupajananadasti
yacca nivartate tad nivrttamapyastiti evam ca sarvasya nityatvamiti---

nys_4,1.33: na vyavasthanupapatteh //

ayamupajana iyam nivrttiriti vyavastha nopapadyate--
upajatanivrttayorvidyamanatvat, ayam dharmata upajato 'yam nivrtta
iti sadbhavavisesadavyavastha, idanimupajanativrtti nedanimiti
kalavyavastha nopapadyate-- sarvada vidyamanatvat, asya
dharmasyopajanativrtti nasyeti vyavasthanupapatih--
ubhayoravisesat, anagato 'tita iti ca kalavyavasthanupapatih--
vartamanasya sadbhavalaksanatvat| avidyamanasyatmalabha
upajano vidyamanasyatmahanam nivrttih ityetasmin
sati naite dosah, tasmad yaduktam-- 'pragapyupajananadasti
nivrttam casti (iti) tadayuktamiti // 33 //

***** nysbh_4,1.34 *****

ayamanya ekantah---

nys_4,1.34: sarvam prthag bhavalaksanaprthaktvat //

sarvam nana | na kascideko bhavo vidyate, kasmata ?,
bhavalaksanaprthaktvat ubhavasya laksanam | abhidhanam | yena
laksyate bhavah sa samakhyasabdah tasya prthagvisayatvat |
sarvobhavasamakhyasabdah samuhavaci, 'kumbhah' iti samjñasabdo
gandharasarupasarsasamuhe
badhnaparsvagrivadisamuhe ca vartate, nidarsanamamatram
cedamiti // 34 //

***** nysbh_4,1.35 *****

nys_4,1.35: nanekalaksanairekabhavanispatteh //

'anekavidhalaksanaih' iti madhyamapadalopi samasah, gandhadibhisca
gunairbudhnadibhiscavayavaih sambaddha eko bhavo nispadyate|
gunavyatiriktam
ca dravyam avayavatiriktascavayaviti,
vibhaktanyayam caitadubhayamiti // 35 //

***** nysbh_4,1.36 *****

nys_4,1.36: athapi laksanavyavasthanadevapratishedhah //

'na kascideko bhavah' ityayuktah pratishedhah, kasmata ?.
laksanavyavasthanadeva | yadiha laksanam bhavasya

samjñasabdabhutam tadekasmin vyavasthitam-- 'yam kumbhamadraksam
tam sprsami'

'yamevaspraksam tam pasyamiti. nanusamuho
grhyate iti. anusamuhe cagrhyamane yad
grhyate tadekameveti //

athapyetadanuktam-- nastyeko bhavo yasmatsamudayah|
ekanupapatternastyeva samuhah| nastyeko bhavo yasmat samuhe
bhavasabdaprayogah, ekasya canupapatteh samuho nopapadyate--
ekasamuccayo hi samuha iti, vyahatatvadanupapannam-- 'nastyeko bhavah'
iti | yasya pratisedhah pratijñayate-- 'samuhe bhavasabdaprayogat'
iti hetum bruvata sa evabhyunujñayate-- ekasamuccayo hi samuha iti |
samuhe bhavasabdaprayogaditi
ca samuhamasritya pratyekam samuhipratisedhah--
nastyeko bhava iti, soyamubhayato
vyaghatad yatkiñcana vada iti // 36 //

***** nysbh_4,1.37 ***** ayamapara
ekantah---

nys_4,1.37: sarvamabhavo bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh //

yavad bhavajatam tatsarvam abhavah, kasmāt ?,
bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh = 'asan gaurasvatmana' 'anasvo gauh'
'asann asvo gavātmana' 'agauravasvah' ity asatpratyayasya pratisedhasya
ca bhavasabdena samanadhikaranyat sarvamabhava iti//

pratijñavakye padayoh pratijñahetvosca vyaghatadayuktam //

anekasyasesata sarvasabdasyarthah
bhavapratisedhascabhavasabdasyarthah. purvam sopakhyam uttaram
nirupakhyam. tatra samupakhyayamanam katham nirupakhyam abhavah
syaditi = na jatvabhavo nirupakhyo 'nekataya | asesataya sakyah
pratijñatumiti| sarvametadabhava iti cet ? | yadidam sarvamiti manyase
tadbhava ityevam cet ? anivrtto vyaghatah-- anekamasesam ceti
nabhavapratyayena sakyam bhavitum. asti cayam pratyayah-- sarvamiti.
tasmannabhava iti| pratijñahetvosca vyaghatah-- 'sarvamabhavah'
iti bhavapratisedhah pratijña. 'bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh'
itihetuh. bhavesvitaretarabhavam anujñaya | asritya
cetaretarabhavasiddhau sarvamabhava
ityucyate. yadi sarvamabhavah ?
"bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh"
iti nopapadyate. atha bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddhi ? sarvamabhava iti
nopapadyate // 37 //

***** nysbh_4,1.38 *****

sutrena cabhisambandhah---

nys_4,1.38: na svabhavasiddherbhavanam //

na sarvamabhavah, kasmāt ? svena bhavena sadbhavad bhavanam | svena

dharmena bhava bhavantiti pratijñayate | kasca svo dharmo bhavanam
?, dravyagunakarmanam sadadi samanyam. dravyanam
kriyavadityevamadirvisesah. sparsaparyantah prthivya iti ca,
pratyekam cananto bhedah, samanyavisesasamavayanam ca
visista dharmā grhyante, soyamabhavasya nirupakhyatvat
sampratyaayako 'rthabhedo na syat. asti tvayam tasmanna sarvamabhava iti
| atha va--- "na svabhavasiddherbhavanam" iti svarupasiddheriti.
gauritiprayujyamane sabde jativisistam dravyam grhyate
nabhavamatram. yadi ca sarvamabhavah gaurityabhavah pratiyeta,
gosabdena cabhava ucyeta, yasmattu gosabdaprayoge dravyavisesah
pratiyate nabhavastasmadayuktamiti/ atha va-- "na svabhavasiddheh" iti
'asan gaurasvatmana' iti gavatmana kasmannocyate ? avacanad 'gavatmana
gaurasti' iti svabhavasiddhih, 'anasvo 'svah' iti va 'gauragauh' iti
va kasmannocyate ? avacanat svena rupena vidyamanata
dravyasyetivijñayate| avyatirekapratishedhe ca bhavanam
asatpratyaayasamanadhikaranyam/ samyogadisambandho vyatirekah
atravyatireko 'bhedakhyasambandhah tatpratishedhe
casatpratyaayasamanadhikaranyam yatha-- 'na santi kunde
badaraniti, 'asan gaurasvatmana' 'anasvogauh' iti ca
gavasvayoravyatirekah pratisidhyate | gavasvayorekatvam nastiti.
tasmin pratisidhyamane bhavena gava samadhikaranyamasatpratyaayasya--
'asan gaurasvatmana' iti. yatha 'na santi kunde badaraniti
kunde badarasamyoge pratisidhyamane sadbhirasatpratyaayasya
samadhikaranyamiti // 38 //

***** nysbh_4,1.39 *****

nys_4,1.39: na svabhavasiddhir apeksikatvat //

apeksakrtam apeksikam, hrasvapeksakrtam dirgham
dirghapeksakrtam hrasvam. na svenatmanavasthitam kiñcit| kasmāt
? apeksasamarthyat. tasmanna svabhavasiddhirbhavanamiti // 39 //

***** nysbh_4,1.40 *****

nys_4,1.40: vyahatatvadayuktam //

yadi hrasvapeksakrtam dirgham kimidanimeksya 'hrasvam' iti
grhyate ?| atha dirghapeksakrtam hrasvam ? dirghamanapeksikam,
evamitaretarasrayorekabhave 'nyatarabhavadubhayabhava
ityapeksavyavasthanupapanna| svabhavasiddhiv asatyam samayoh
parimandalayorva dravyayorapeksike dirghatvahasvatve kasmanna
bhavatah ?| apeksayamanapeksayam ca dravyayorabhedah | yavati
dravye apeksamane tavati evanapeksamane nanyataratra bhedah |
apeksikatve tu saty anyataratra visesopajanah syaditi|
kimeksasamarthyamiticet ? dvayorgrahane 'tisyagrahanopapattih| dve
dravye pasyan ekatra vidyamanamatisayam grhnati tad dirghamiti
vyavasyati, yacca hinam grhnati tad hrasvamiti vyavasyatiti,
etacapeksasamarthyamiti // 40 //

***** nysbh_4,1.41 *****

atheme samkhyai-kantah-- sarvamekam-- sad avisesat, sarvam dvedha--
nityanityabhedat, sarvam tredha-- jñata jñanam jñeyamiti, sarvam
caturdha-- pramata pramanam prameyam pramitiriti, evam
yathasambhavamanye 'piti/ tatra pariksa---

nys_4,1.41: samkhyai-kantasiddhih karananupapattyupapattibhyam //

yadi sadhyasadhanayornanatvam ? ekanto
na sidhyati-- vyatirekat, atha sadhyasadhanayorabhedah ? evamapyekanto na
sidhyati-- sadhanabhavat,
na hi tamantarena kasyacit siddhiriti // 41 //

***** nysbh_4,1.42 *****

nys_4,1.42: na karanavayavabhavat //

na samkhyai-kantanamasiddhih, kasmāt ?
karanasyavayavabhavat = avayasavah kascit sadhanabhuta ity
avyatirekah/
evam dvaitadinamapiti // 42 //

***** nysbh_4,1.43 *****

nys_4,1.43: niravayavatvadahetuh //

"karanasyavayavabhavat" ityahetuh, kasmāt ? 'sarvamekam'
ityanapavargena pratijñaya kasyacidekatvamucyate tatra vyapavrktō
'vayavah sadhanabhuto nopapadyate, evam dvaitadisvapiti/ te khalvime
samkhyai-kanta yadi visesakarityarthabhedavistarasya pratyakhyanena
vartante ? pratyaksanumanagamavirodhad mithyavada bhavanti|
athabhyanuññanena vartante ? samanadharmakarito 'rthasamgraho
visesakarityarthabheda ityevamekantatvam jahatiti|
te khalvete
tattvajñanapravivekarthamekantah pariksita
iti // 43 //

***** nysbh_4,1.44 *****

pretyabhavanantaram phalam| tasmin---

nys_4,1.44: sadyah kalantare ca phalanispatteh samsayah //

'pacati dogdhiti sadyah phalam odanapayasi, 'karsati vapatiti
kalantare phalam sasyadhigama iti, asti ceyam kriya--

"agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah" iti etasyah phale samsayah // 44
//

***** nysbh_4,1.45 *****

nys_4,1.45: na sadyah kalantaropabhogyatvat //

svargah phalam sruyate tacca bhinne 'smin dehabhedadutpadyate iti na

sadyah, gramadikamanamarambaphalamiti // 45 //

***** nysbh_4,1.46 *****

nys_4,1.46: kalantarenanispattir hetuvinasat //

dhvastayam pravrttau pravrtteh phalam na
karanamantarenotpattamarhati--
na khalu vai vinastat karanat kiñcidutpadyate
iti // 46 //

***** nysbh_4,1.47 *****

nys_4,1.47: pran nispattervrksaphalavat tat syat //

yatha phalarthina vrksamule sekadi parikarma kriyate tammimsca
pradhvaste prthividhaturabdhatuna samgrhite antarena tejasa
pacyamano rasadravyam nirvartayati sa dravyabhuto raso vrksanugatah
pakavisisto vyuhavisesena samnivisamanah parnadi phalam
nirvartayati evam parisekadi karmacarthavat-- na ca vinastat
phalanispattih| tatha pravrttya samskaro dharmadharmalaksano
janyate sa jato nimittantaranugrhitah kalantare phalam
nispadayatiti. uktam caitat--
"purvakrtaphalanubandhat tadutpattih 3-2-62"
iti // 47 //

***** nysbh_4,1.48 *****

tadidam pran nispatternispadyamanam--

nys_4,1.48: nasan na san na sadasat sadasatorvaidharmyat //

prannispatternispattidharmakam nasat-- upadananiyamat |
kasyacidutpattaye kiñcidupadeyam na sarvam sarvasyety asadbhave niyamo
nopapadyate iti| na sat-- pragutpattervidyamanasyotpattiranupapanneti/ na
sadasat-- sadasatorvaidharmyat = 'sat' ityarthabhyanujña. 'asat'
ityarthapratisedhah etayorvyaghato vaidharmyam
vyaghatadavyatirekanupapattiriti // 48 //

***** nysbh_4,1.49 *****

nys_4,1.49: pragutpatterutpattidharmakam asad ity addha, kasmad
utpadavyayadarsanat //

yatpunaruktam-- 'pragutpatteh karyam nasat-- upadananiyamat' iti ?--
// 49 //

***** nysbh_4,1.50 *****

nys_4,1.50: buddhisiddham tu tad asat //

idamasyotpattaye samartham na sarvamiti pragutpatterniyatakaranam
karyam buddhya siddham-- utpattiniyamadarsanat
tasmadupadananiyamasyopapattih| sati tu karye pragutpatterutpattireva
nastiti // 50 //

***** nysbh_4,1.51 *****

nys_4,1.51: asrayavyatirekad vrksaphalotpattivadityahetuh //

mulasekadi parikarma phalam cobhayam
vrksasrayam. karma ceha sarire phalam camutreti
asrayavyatirekadaheturiti // 51 //

***** nysbh_4,1.52 *****

nys_4,1.52: priteratmasrayatvadapratisedhah //

priteratmapratyaksatvadatmasraya tadasrayameva
karma dharmasamjñitam-- dharmasyatmagunatvat
tasmadasrayavyatirekanupapattiriti // 52 //

***** nysbh_4,1.53 *****

nys_4,1.53: na putrapasustriparicchadahiranyannadiphalanirdesat //

putradi phalam nirdisyate na priti-- "gramakamo yajeta" "putrakamo
yajeta" iti. tatra yaduktam-- 'priti phalam' iti etadayuktam // 53 //

***** nysbh_4,1.54 *****

nys_4,1.54: tatsambandhat phalanispattetesu phalavadupacarah //

putradisambandhat phalam prtilaksanamutpadyate iti putradisu
phalavadupacaro yathanne pranasabdah--
"annam vai pranah"
iti // 54 //

***** nysbh_4,1.55 *****

phalanantaram dukhamuddistamuktam ca-- "badhanalaksanam
dukkham 1-1-21" iti. tat kimidam pratyatmavedaniyasya |
sarvajantupratyaksasya sukhasya pratyakhyanam ? ahosvidanyah kalpah ?
iti, anya ityaha, katham ?, na vai sarvalokasaksikam sukham sakyam
pratyakhyatum | ayam tu janmamaranaprabandhanubhavanimittad dukhad
nirvinnasya dukkham jahasato dukkhasamjñabhavanopadeso
dukkhanartha iti | kaya yuktya ?, sarve khalu sattvanikayah
sarvanyutpattisthanani sarvah punarbhavo badhananusakto
dukkhasahacaryat "badhanalaksanam dukkham 1-1-21" ityuktam.
rsibhirdukkhasamjñabhavanamupadisyate, atra ca heturupadiyate---

nys_4,1.55: vividhabadhanayogad dukkhameva janmotpattih //

janma | jayate iti sarirendriyabuddhayah, sariradinam
samsthanavisistanam pradurbhava utpattih, vividha ca
badhana-- hina madhyama utkrsta ceti. utkrsta
narakinam. tirascam tu madhyama, manusyapam hinah.
devanam hinatara vitaraganam ca, evam sarvamutpattisthanam
vividhabadhananusaktam pasyatah sukhe tatsadhanesu ca
sarirendriyabuddhisu dukkhasamjñā vyavatisthate.

duhkhasamjñavyavasthanat sarvalokesv anabhiratisamjña bhavati.
anabhiratisamjñamupasinasya sarvalokavisayatsna vicchidyate.
trsnaprahanat sarvaduikhad vimucyate iti, yatha visayogat
payo visayamiti budhyamano nopadatte. anupadadano maranaduikham
napnoti // 55 //

***** nysbh_4,1.56 *****

dukhhoddesastu na sukhasya pratyakhyanam, kasmāt ?---

nys_4,1.56: na sukhasyapyantaralanispatteh //

khalvayam dukkhoddesah sukhasya pratyakhyanam,
kasmāt ?, sukhasyantaralanispatteh |
nispadyate khalu badhanantaralesu sukham pratyatmavedaniyam
saririnam tadasakyam pratyakhyatūmīti // 46 //

***** nysbh_4,1.57 *****

athapi---

nys_4,1.57: badhananivrttervedayatah
paryesanadosadapratishedhah //

sukhasya dukkhoddeseneti prakaranat, paryesanam | prarthana |
visayarjanatsna. paryesanasya doso yadayam vedayamanah
prarthayate. taccasya prarthitam na sampadyate. sampadya va
vipadyate. nyunam va sampadyate. bahupratyanikam va sampadyate.
ityetasmāt paryesanadosat nanavidho manasah samtapo bhavati.
evam vedayatah paryesanadosad badhanaya anavrttīh.
badhananivrtterduhkhasamjñabhavanamuddisyate. anena karanena
duikham janma na tu sukhasyabhavaditi/
athapyetadanuktam---

"kamam kamayamanasya yada kamah samrdhyate|
athainamaparah kamah ksiprameva prabadhate //"

"api cedudanemi samantad bhūmimalabhate sagavasvam na sa tena dhanena
dhanaisi trpyati kim nu sukham dhanakame" iti // 57 //

***** nysbh_4,1.58 *****

nys_4,1.58: dukkhavikalpe sukhabhimanacca //

duhkhasamjñabhavanopadesah kriyate, ayam khalu sukhasamvedane
vyavasthitah sukham paramapurūsaratham manyate-- na sukhadanyad
nihsreyasamasti. sukhe prapte caritarthah krtakaraniyo bhavati.
mithyasamkalpat mukhe tatsadhanesu ca visayesu samrajyate.
samraktah sukhaya ghatate. ghatamanasyasya
janmajaravyadhiprayananistasamyogestaviyogaprarthitanupapatti
nimittamanekavidham yavad duikhamutpadyate tam dukkhavikalpam
sukhamityabhimanyate. sukhangabhutam duikham-- na duikhamanasadya
sakyam sukhamavaptum. tadarthyat sukhamavedamīti
sukhasamjñopahataprajñāh-- 'jayasya mriyasva samghava' iti

samsaram nativartate. tadasyah sukhasamjñanayah pratipakso
duhkhasamjñabhavanamupadisyate. duhkhanusangad duhkham
janmeti na sukhasyabhavat| yadyevam kasmat 'duhkham janma' iti
nocyate ?. soyamevam vacye yadevakaha-- "dukhameva janma 55" iti tena
sukhabhavam jñapayatiti, janmavinigraharthiyo vai
khalvayamevasabdah, katham ? na duhkham janma svarupatah kim tu
dukkhopacarat. evam sukhamapiti etad anenaiva nivartyate na tu
dukhameva janmeti // 58 //

***** nysbh_4,1.59 *****

dukkhopadesanantaramapavargah sa pratyakhyayate---

nys_4,1.59: rnaklesapravrttyanubandhadapavargabhavah //

rnanubandhannastyapavargah = "jayamano ha vai
brahmanastribhinnairnavan jayate-- brahmacaryena rsibhyo
yajñena devebhyah prajaya pitrbhyah" iti rmani.
tesamanubandhah | svakarmabhih sambandhah--
karmasambandhavacanat--

"jaramarya va etatsatram yadagnihotram darsapurnamasau ceti ujaraya
ha esa tasmad satradvimucyate mrtyuna ha va" iti
rnanubandhadapavarganusthanakalo nastity apavargabhavah/
klesanubandhannastyapavargah | klesanubaddha evayam mriyate
klesanubaddhasca jayate nasya klesanubandhavicchedo grhyate/
pravrttyanubandhannastyapavargah | janmaprabhrty ayam
yavatprayanam vagbuddhisarirarambhenavimukto
grhyate tatra yaduktam--
"dukhajanmapravrttidosamithyajñananamuttarottarapaye
tadanantarapayadapavargah 1-1-2"
iti tadanupapannamiti // 59 //

***** nysbh_4,1.60 *****

atrabhidhiyate-- yattavat 'rnanubandhat' iti ?. rnairiva
rnairiti ---

nys_4,1.60: pradhanasabdanupapattergunasabdenanubado
nindaprasamsopapatteh //

"rnaih" iti nayam pradhanasabdah, yatra khalvekah pratyadeyam
dadati dvitiyasca pratideyam grhnati tatrasya drstatvat
pradhanamrnasabdah. na caitadihopapadyate
pradhanasabdanupapattergunasabdenayamanuvadah-- rnairiva
rnairiti, prayuktopamam caitad yatha-- "agnirmanavakah" iti =
anyatra drstascayamrnasabda iha prayujyate yathagnisabdo
manavake | katham gunasabdenanuvadah ?, nindaprasamsopapatteh
= karmalope rniva rnadanad nindyate. karmanusthane ca
rniva rnadanad prasasyate sa evopamartha iti/ "jayamanah" iti
gunasabdah-- viparyaye 'nadhikarat = "jayamano ha vai brahmanah"

iti ca sabdo grhasthah sampadyamanah, jayamana iti uyadayam
grhastho jayate tada karmabhiradhikriyate-- matrto
jayamanasyanadhikarat uyada tu matrto jayate kumaro na tada
karmabhiradhikriyate-- arthinah saktasya cadhikarat = arthinah
karmabhiradhikarah-- karmavidhau kamasamyogasmrteh--

"agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah" ityevamadi, saktasya ca
pravrttisambhavat usaktasya karmabhiradhikarah--
pravrttisambhavat usaktah khalu vihite karmani pravartate netara iti|
ubhayabhavastu pradhanasabdardhe| matrto jayamane kumare ubhayam =
arthita saktisca na bhavatiti, na bhidyate laukikad vakyad vaidikam
vakyam-- preksapurvakaripurusanpranitavena, tatra
laukikastavadapariksakopi na jatamatram kumaramevam bruyat--
'adhisva yajasva brahmacaryam cara' iti. kuta esa
rsirupapannanavadyavadi upadesarthena prayukta upadisati ?, na khalu
vai nartakondhesu pravartate na gayano badhiresviti/
upadistarthavijñanam copadesavisayah | yascopadistamartham
vijanati tam pratyupadesah kriyate na caitadasti jayamanakumarake
iti| garhasthyalingam ca mantrabrahmanam karmabhivadati |
yacca mantrabrahmanam karmabhivadati tat patnisambandhadina
garhasthyalingenopapannam tasmad grhasthoyam
jayamano 'bhidhiyate iti //

arthitvasya cavipariname jaramaryavadopapattih| yavaccasya
phalenarthitvam na viparinamate | na nivartate tavadanena
karmanustheyamityupapadyate jaramaryavadastam pratiti. "jaraya ha
va" itiyusasturiyasya | caturthasya pravrajyayuktasya vacanam-- "jaraya
ha va esa etasmadvimucyate" iti. ayusasturiyam |
caturthampravrajyayuktam jaretyucyate-- tatra hi pravrajya vidhiyate,
atyantajarasamyoge

"jaraya ha va" ityanarthakam| 'asakto vimucyate' ityetadapi nopapadyate--
svayamasaktasya bahyam saktimaha--

"antevasi va juhuyat brahmana sa parikritah. ksirahota va
juhuyad dhanena sa parikritah" iti athapi vihitam vanudyeta ?
kamadvarthah parikalpyeta ? vihitanuvacanam nyayyami,
mnavanivasvatantro grhyasthah karmasu pravartate ityupapannam
vakyasya samarthyam| phalasya hi sadhanani prayatnavisayo na phalam.
tani sampannani phalaya kalpante| vihitam ca jayamanam vidhiyate ca
jayamanam tena yah sambadhyate soyam jayamana iti|
pratyaksavidhanabhavaditicit ? na-- pratishedhasyapi
pratyaksavidhanabhavaditi/ pratyaksato vidhiyate garhasthyam
brahmanena yadi camsrantaramabhavisyat tadapi vyadhasyat
pratyaksatah. pratyaksavidhanabhavannastyasramantaramiti, na--
pratishedhasyapi pratyaksavidhanabhavat = na pratishedhopi vai
brahmanena pratyaksato vidhiyate-- 'na santyasramantarani eka eva
grhasthasramah' iti. pratishedhasya pratyaksato
'sravanadayuktametaditi // adhikaracca vidhanam vidyantaravat //

yatha sastrantarani sve sve 'dhikare pratyaksato vidhayakani
narthantarabhavad evamidam brahmanam grhasthasastram sve
'dhikare pratyaksato vidhayakam nasramantaranamabhavaditi|
rgbrahmanam capavargabhidyay abhidhiyate | rasca brahmanani
capavargabhivadina bhivanti. rvasca tavat-- "karmabhirmrtyumrsayo
niseduh prajavanto dravinamicchamanah, athapare rsayo
manisinah param karmabhyo 'mrtatvamanasuh," "na karmana na
prajaya dhanena tyagenaike amrtatvamanasuh" "parena nakam
nihitam guhayam vibhrajate tad yatayo visanti"
"vedahametampurusam mahantamadityavarnam tamasah parastat.
tameva viditvatimrtyumeti nanyah pantha vidyate 'yanaya" | atha
brahmanani-- "trayo dharmaskandhah-- yajño 'dhyayanam danamiti
prathamastapa eva dvitio brahmacaryacaryakulavasiti tritio
'tyantamatmanamacaryakule 'vasadayan sarve evaite punyaloka bhavanti
brahmasamstho 'mrtatvameti" "etameva pravrajino lokamabhipsantah
pravrajantiti" "atho khalvahuh-- kamamaya evayam purusa iti sa
yathakamo bhavati tathakraturbhavati yathakraturbhavati tatkarma kurute
yatkarma kurute tadabhisampadyate" iti karmabhih samsaranamuktva
prakrtamanyadupadisanti--

"iti tu kamayamano 'thakamayamano yo 'kamo niskam atmakama
aptakamo bhavati na tasya prana utkramanti ihaiva samavaliyante
brahmaiva san brahmapyeti" iti, tatra yaduktam--
'rnanubandhadapavargabhavah' iti etadayuktamiti/ "yecatvarah
pathayo devayanah" iti ca catugasramyasruteraikasramyanupapattih/
phalarthinascadam brahmanam-- "jaramaryam va etatsatram
yadagrihotram darsapurnamasau ca" iti // 60 //

***** nysbh_4,1.61 ***** katham ?---

nys_4,1.61: samaropanadatmanyapratishedhah //

"prajapattyamistim nirupya nasyam sarvavedasam hutva
atmanyagnin samaropya brahmanah pravrajat" iti srutyate tena
vijanimah-- prajavittalokaisanabhyo vyutthitasya nivrtte
phalarthitve samaropanam vidhiyate iti, evam ca brahmanani-- "so
'nyad vratamupakarisyamano yajñavalkyo maitreyimitihovaca--
pravrajisyam va are ahamasmat sthanadasmi hanta te 'naya katyayanya
sahantam karavaniti. athapyuktanusasanasi maitreyi etavadare
khalvamrtatvamiti hoktva yajñavalkyah pravavraja" iti// 61 //

***** nysbh_4,1.62 *****

nys_4,1.62: patracayantanupapattesca phalabhavah //

jaramarye ca karmany avisesena kalpyamane sarvasya patracayantani
karmaniti prasajyate tatraisanavyutthanam na srutyate-- "etaddha
sma vai tatpurve brahmana anucana vidvamsah prajam na
kamayante kim prajaya karisyamo yesam noyamatmayam loka iti. te
ha sma putraisanayasca vittaisanayasca lokaisanayasca

vyutthayatha bhiksacaryam caranti" iti, esanabhyasca vyutthitasya
patracayantani karmani nopapadyante iti navisesena kartuh
prayojakam phalam bhavatiti|
caturasmyavidhanacetihapuranadharmasastresvaikasramyanupap
attih/ tadapramanamiticet ? na-- pramanena
pramanyabhyanjñanat/ pramanena khalu
brahmanenetihapuranasya pramanyamabhyanjñayate-- "te va
khalvete atharvangirasa etaditihapuranamabhyavadan
itihapuranam pañcamam vedanam vedah" iti. tasmad
ayuktamet-- apramanyamiti/ apramanye ca dharmasastrasya
pranabhrtam vyavaharalopat lokocchedaprasangah,
drastrpravaktrsamanyaccapramanyanupapattih = ye eva
mantrabrahmanasya drastarah pravaktarasca te
khalvitihapuranasya dharmasastrasya ceti| visayavyavasthanacca
yathavisayam pramanyam = anyo mantrabrahmanasya visayo
'nyascetihapuranadharmasastranamiti | yajño mantrabrahmanasya.
lokavrttamitihapuranasaya. lokavyavaharavyavasthanam
dharmasastrasya visayah, tatraikena na sarvam vyavasthapyate iti
yathavisayametani pramananindriyadivaditi // 62 //

***** nysbh_4,1.63 *****

yatpunaretat-- klesanubandhasyavicchedaditi--

nys_4,1.63: susuptasya svapnadarsane klesabhavadapavargah //

yatha susuptasya khalu svapnadarsane
raganubandhah sukhaduhkhanubandhasca vicchidyate
tathapavargepiti, etacca brahmavido muktasyatmano
rupamudaharantiti // 63 //

***** nysbh_4,1.64 *****

yadapi pravrttyanubandhaditi---

nys_4,1.64: na pravrttih pratisamdhanaya hinaklesasya //

praksinesu ragadvesamohesu pravrttirna pratisamdhanaya,
pratisamdhistu purvajanmanivrttau punarjanma taccadrstakaritam
tasyam prahinayam janmantarabhavah | apratisamdhanam |
apavargah| karmavaiphalyaprasanga iticet ? na--
karmavipakapratisamvedanasyapratyakhyanat/ purvajanmanivrttau
punarjanma na bhavatityucyate
na tu karmavipakapratisamvedanam pratyakhyayate,
sarvani purvakarmani hyante janmani vipacyante
iti // 64 //

***** nysbh_4,1.65 *****

nys_4,1.65: na klesasamtateh svabhavikatvat //

nopapadyate klesanubandhavicchedah,

kasmat ?, klesasamtateh svabhavikatvat = anadiryam
klesasamtatih na canadih
sakya ucchettumiti // 65 //

***** nysbh_4,1.66 *****

atra kascit pariharamaha---

nys_4,1.66: pragutpatterabhavanityatvavat svabhavikepyanityatvam //

yathanadih pragutpatterabhava utpanna bhavena nivartyate evam
svabhaviki klesasamtatiranityeti // 66 //

***** nysbh_4,1.67 *****

nys_4,1.67: anusyamatanityatvavaddha //

apara aha-- yathanadiranusyamata atha cagnisamyogadanitya tatha
klesasamtatirapiti // 67 //

satah khalu dharmo nityatvamanityatvam ca tattvam bhava 'bhava
bhaktamiti| 'anadiranusyamata' iti hetvabhavadayuktam|
anutpattidharmakamanityamiti natra heturastiti/

***** nysbh_4,1.68 *****

ayam tu samadhih---

nys_4,1.68: na samkalpanimittatvacca ragadinam //

'karmanimittatvaditaretaranimittatvacca' iti samuccayah,
mithyasamkalpebhyo rajjananyakopaniyamohaniyebhyo ragadvesamoha
utpadyante, karma ca kattvanikayanirvartakam naiyamikan ragadvesamohan
nirvartayati-- niyamadarsanat | drsyate hi kascitsattvanikayo
ragabahulah kascid dvesabahulah kascid mohabahulah iti,
itaretaranimitta ca ragadinamutpattih umudho rajyati mudhah
kupyati. rakto muhyati. kupito muhyati| sarvamithyasamkalpanam
tattvajñanananutpattih karananutpattau ca karyanutpatteriti
ragadinamatyantamanutpattiriti| 'anadisca klesasamtatih' ity
ayuktam-- sarve ime khalvadhyatmika bhava anadina prabandhena
pravartante sariradayo. na jatvatra kascidanutpannapurvah prathamata
utpadyate 'nyatra tattvajñanat| na caivam saty anutpattidharmakam
kiñcid vyayadharmakam pratijñayate iti/ karma ca
sattvanikayanirvartakam tattvajñanakrtad mithyasamkalpavighatanna
ragadyutpattinimittam bhavati sukhaduhkhasamvittiphalam tu bhavatiti
// 68 //

// iti vatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye caturthadhyayasya
prathamamahnikam samaptam /

atha nyayabhasyacaturthadhyayasya dvitiamahnikam

kim nu khalu bho yavanto visayastavatsu pratyekam
tattvajñanananutpadyate ? atha kvacidutpadyate ? iti| kascatra visesah

?, na tavadekaikatra | yavadvisayamutpadyate-- jñeyanamanantyat, napi
 kvacidutpadyate-- tatra notpadyate tatranivrtto moha iti
 mohasesaprasangah-- na canyavisayena tattvajñānenanyavisayo
 mohah sakyah pratiseddhumiti| mithyajñānam vai khalu moho na
 tattvajñānasyanutpattimatram tacca mithyajñānam yatra visaye
 pravartamanam samsarabijam bhavati sa visayastattvato jñeya iti|
 kim punastanmithyajñānam ?, anatmanyatmagrahah | ahamasmiti moho
 'hankara iti. anatmanam khalvahamasmiti pasyato
 drstirahankara iti| kim punastadarthajatam yadvisayo
 'hankarah ?, sarirendriyamanovedanabuddhayah| katham tadvisayo
 'hankarah samsarabijam bhavati ?, ayam khalu
 sariradyarthajatam ahamasmiti vyavasitah taducchedenatmocchedam
 manyamano 'nucchedatrsnapariplutah punah punastadupadatte
 tadupadadano janmamaranaya yatate tenaviyogad natyantam
 dukkhadvimucyate iti| yastu dukkham dukkhayatanam
 dukkhanusaktam sukham ca sarvamidam dukkhamiti pasyati sa
 dukkham parijanati pariññatam ca dukkham prahinam bhavati--
 anupadanat savisannavat, evam dosan karma ca dukkhaheturiti
 pasyati| na caprahinesu dosesu dukkhaprabandhocchedena sakyam
 bhavitumiti dosan jahati. prahinesu ca dosesu na pravrttih
 pratisamadhanayetyuktam, pretyabhavaphaladukkhani ca jñeyani
 vyavasthapayati karma ca dosamsca praheyan, apavargo
 'dhigantavyastasyadhigamopayastattvajñānam. evam catasrbhirvidhabhih
 prameyam vibhaktamasevamanasya |
 abhyasyatah |
 bhavayatah samyagdarsanam |
 yathabhutavabodhah |
 tattvajñānamutpadyate //

***** nysbh_4,2.1 *****

evam ca---

nys_4,2.1: dosanimittanam tattvajñānadahankaranivrttih //

sariradi dukkhantam prameyam dosanimittam,
 tadvisayatvanmithyajñānasya tadidam tattvajñānam
 tadvisayamutpannam ahankaram nivartayati-- samanavisaye
 tayorvirodhat. evam tattvajñānat"
 dukkhajanmapravrttidosamithyajñānanamuttarottarapaye
 tadanantarabhavadapavarga 1-1-2"
 iti, sa cayam sastrarthasamgraho 'nudyate napurvo vidhiyate iti //
 1 //

***** nysbh_4,2.2 *****

prasakhyananupurvyā tu khalu---

nys_4,2.2: dosanimittam rupadayo visayah samkalpakrtah //
 kamavisaya indriyārtha iti rupadaya ucyanate. te mitya

samkalpyamana ragadvesamohan pravartayanti tan purvam
prasamcaksita, tamsca prasamcaksanasya rupadivisayo
mithyasamkalpo nivartate, tannivrttau adhyatmam sariradi
prasamcaksita, tatprasamkhyanadadhyatmavisayo 'hankaro
nivartate. soyamadhyatmam bahisca viviktacitto viharan mukta ityucyate // 2
//

***** nysbh_4,2.3 *****

atah param kacit samjña heya kacid bhavayitavyetyupadisyate,
narthanirakaranamarthopadanam va, kathamiti---

nys_4,2.3: tannimittam tv avayavyabhimanah //

tesam | dosanam nimittam tv avayavyabhimanah, sa ca khalu
strisamjña saporiskara purusasya purusasamjña ca striyah,
pariskarasca | nimittasamjña anuvyañjanasamjña ca,
nimittasamjña | rasanasrotram dantostham caksurnasikam,
anuvyañjanasamjña |
ittham dantau itthamosthaviti, seyam samjña kamam vardhayati
tadanusaktamsca dosan vivarjaniyan|
varjanam tvasya bhedenavayavasamjña |
kesalomamamsasonitasthisnayusirakaphapittoccaradisamjña
tamasubhasamjñetyacaksate. tamasya bhavayatah kamaragah
prahiyate. satyeva ca dvididhe visaye kacit samjña bhavaniya kacit
parivarjaniyetyupadisyate yatha visasamprkte 'nne
annasamjñopadanaya visasamjña prahanayeti // 3 //

***** nysbh_4,2.4 ***** athedanimartha
nirakarisyatavayavinyupapadyate---

nys_4,2.4: vidyavidyadvavidhyat samsayah //
sadasatorupalambhad vidya dvididha. sadasatoranupalambhad avidyapi
dvididha, upalabhyamane 'vayavini vidyadvavidhyat samsayah.
anupalabhyamane cavidyadvavidhyat samsayah, so 'yam avayavi
yadyupalabhyate athapi nopalabhyate na kathañcana samsayad mucyate iti //
4 //

***** nysbh_4,2.5 *****

nys_4,2.5: tadasamsayah purvahetuprasiddhatvat //
tasminn anupapannah samsayah, kasmāt ?,
purvoktahetunamapratishedhadasti dravyantararambha iti // 5 //

***** nysbh_4,2.6 *****

nys_4,2.6: vrttyanupapatterapi tarhi na samsayah //
vrttyanupapatterapi tarhi samsayanupapattih-- nastyavayaviti // 6 //

***** nysbh_4,2.7 *****

tadvibhajate---

nys_4,2.7: krtsnaikadesavrttitvadavayavanamavayavyabhavah //
ekaiko 'vayavo na tavat krtsne 'vayavinirvatate-- tayoh parimanabhedad

avayavantarasambandhabhavaprasangacca, napyavavyekadese-- na
hyasyanye avayava ekadesabhutah santiti // 7 //

***** nysbh_4,2.8 *****

athavayavesvavayavi vartate ?---

nys_4,2.8: tesu cavrteravayavyabhavah //

na tavat pratyavayavam vartate-- tayoh parimanabhedad dravyasya.

caikadravyatvapasangat, napyekadese-- sarvesvanyavayavabhavat,

tadevam na yuktah samsayah-- nasyavayaviti // 8 //

***** nysbh_4,2.9 *****

nys_4,2.9: prthak cavayavebhyo 'vrteh //

prthak cavayavebhyah |

dharmibhyo dharmasyagrahanaditi samanam // 9 //

***** nysbh_4,2.10 *****

nys_4,2.10: na cavavyavayavah //

***** nysbh_4,2.11 *****

nys_4,2.11: ekasmin bhedabhad bhedasabdaprayoganupapatteraprasnah //

kim pratyavayavam krtsno 'vayavi vartate athaikadeseneti nopapadyate

prasnah, kasmat ?, ekasmin bhedabhad bhedasabdaprayoganupapatteh |

'krtsnam' ityanekasyasesabhidhanam. 'ekadesah' iti nanatve

kasyacidabhidhanam, tavimau krsnaikadesasabdau bhedavisayau naikasminn

avayavinupapadyete-- bhedabhaditi // 11 //

***** nysbh_4,2.12 *****

anyavayavabhad naikadesena vartate ityahetuh---

nys_4,2.12: avayavantarahave hpyavrterahetuh //

avayavantarahavaditi, yadyapyekadeso 'vayavantarahbutah syat

tathapyavayave 'vayavantaram varteta navayaviti-- anyo 'vayaviti|

anyavayavabhavepyavrteh-- 'avayavino naikadesena vrteh--

anyavayavabhavat' ityahetuh| vrteh kathamiticet ?

ekasyanekatrasrayasritasambandhalaksana praptih|

asrayasritabhavah kathamiticet ? yasya yato

'nyatratmalabhanupapattih sa asrayah na karanadravyebhyo 'nyatra

karyadravyamatmanam labhate. viparyayastu karanadravyesviti|

nityesu kathamiticet ? anityesu darsanat siddham|

nityesu dravyesu kathamasrayasrayibhava iticet ? anityesu

dravyagunesu darsanadasrayasrayibhavasya nityesu siddhiriti|

tasmadvayavyabhimanah pratisidhyate nihsreyasakamasya. navayavi.

yatha rupadisu mityasamkalpo na rupadaya iti // 12 //

***** nysbh_4,2.13 *****

sarvagrahamavayavyasiddheh 2-1-34" itipratyavasthitopyetadaha---

nys_4,2.13: kesasamuhe taimirikopalabdhivattadupalabdhih //

yathaikaikah kesastaimirikenā nopalabhyate kesasamuhastupalabhyate
tathaikaiko 'nurnopalabhyate anusamcayastupalabhyate
tadidamanusamuhavisayam grahanamiti // 13 //

***** nysbh_4,2.14 *****

nys_4,2.14: svavisayanatikramenendriyasya patumandabhavad
visayagrahanasya tathabhavo navisaye pravrttih //

yathavisayamindriyanam patumandabhavad visayagrahananam
patumandabhavo bhavati | caksuh khalu prakrsyamanam
navisayam gandham grhnati. nikrsyamanam ca na
svavisayat pracyavate, soyam taimirikah kasciccaksurvisayam
kesam na grhnati grhnati ca kesasamuham. ubhayam hy
ataimirikena caksusa grhyate, paramanavastv atindriyah |
indriyavisayabhuta kenacidindriyena grhyante samuditastu grhyante
ityavisaye pravrttirindriyasya prasajyeta-- na jatvarthantaramanubhyo
grhyate iti. te khalvime paramanavah samhata grhyamana
atindriyatvam jahati viyuktascagrhyamana indriyavisayatvam na
labhante iti soyam dravyantaranutpattavatimahan vyaghata ityupapadyate
dravyantaram yad grahanasya visaya iti|
samcayamatram visaya iticet ? na-- samcayasya samyogabhavattasya
catindriyasyagrahanadayuktam|
samcayah khalvanekasya samyogah sa ca gahyamanasrayo grhyate
natindriyasrayah. bhavati hidamanena samyuktam' iti.
tasmadayuktametaditi|
grhyamanasya cendriyena visayasyavaranadi
anupalabdihikaranamupalabhyate
tasmannendriyadaurbalyadanupalabdhiranunam yatha
nendriyadaurbalyacaksusanupalabdhirgandhadinamiti // 14 //

***** nysbh_4,2.15 *****

nys_4,2.15: avayavavayavaprasangascaivam apralayam //
yah khalvavayavino 'vayavesu vrttipratishedhadabhavah
soyamavayavasyavayavesu prasajyamanah sarvapralayaya va kalpeta
niravayavadva nivarteta. ubhayatha copalabdhisayasyabhavah
tadabhavadupalabdhyabhavah, upalabdhyasrayascayam
vrttipratishedhah sa asrayam vyaghnān atmaghataya kalpate iti //
15 //

***** nysbh_4,2.16 *****

athapi---

nys_4,2.16: na pralayo 'nusadbhavat //

avayavavibhagamasritya vrttipratishedhadabhavah prasajyamano
niravayavat paramanornivartate na sarvapralayaya kalpate|
niravayavatvam khalu paramanorvibhagairalpataraprasangasya (abhavat)
yato nalpiyastatravasthanat|
lostasya khalu pravibhajyamanavayavasyalpataramalpatamamuttaramuttaram

bhavati sa cacamalpataraprasangah yasmannalpataramasti |
yah paramo 'lpastatra nivartate. yatasca nalpiyosti tam pramanum
pracaksmahē iti // 16 //

***** nysbh_4,2.17 *****

nys_4,2.17: param va truteh //
avayavavibhagasyanavasthanad dravyanamasamkhyeyatvat
trutitvanivrttiriti // 17 //

***** nysbh_4,2.18 *****

athedanimanupalambhikah sarva nastiti manyamana aha---

nys_4,2.18: akasavyatibhedat tadanupapattih //

tasyanorniravayavasya nityasyanupapattih, kasmāt ? akasavyatibhedat
|
antabahiscanurakasena samavistah |
vyatibhinno vyatibhedat savayavah savayavatvadanitya iti // 18 //

***** nysbh_4,2.19 *****

nys_4,2.19: akasasarvagatatvam va //

athaitannesyate |
paramanorantarnastyakasamiti ? asarvagatatvam prasajyate iti // 19 //

***** nysbh_4,2.20 *****

nys_4,2.20: antabahisca karyadravyasya karanantaravacanadakarye
tadabhavah //

'antah' iti pihitam karanantaraih karanamucyate, 'bahih' iti ca
vyavadhayakamavyavahitam karanamevocyate. tadetat karyadravyasya
sambhavati. nanoh-- akaryatvat |
akarye hi paramanav antabahirityasyabhavah, yatra casya bhavo
'nukaryam tat na paramanuh, yato hi nalpataramasti sa
paramanuriti // 20 //

***** nysbh_4,2.21 *****

nys_4,2.21: sarvasamyogasabdavibhavacca sarvagatam //

yatra kvacidutpannah sabda vibhavantyakase |
tadasraya bhavanti. manobhiih paramanubhistatkaryaisca samyoga
bhavantyakase. nasamyuktamakasena kiñcinmurtadravyamupalabhyate
tasmannasarvagatamiti // 21 //

***** nysbh_4,2.22 *****

nys_4,2.22: avyuhavistambhavibhutvani cakasadharmah //

samsapata pratighatina dravyena na vyuhyate tatha kasthenodakam,
kasmāt ?, niravayavatvart, sapacca pratighati dravyam na vistabhñati
|
nasya kriyahetum gunam pratibadhnati, kasmāt ? asparsatvat

viparyaye hi vistambho drsta iti, savayave sparsavati dravye
drstam dharmam viparite nasankitumarhati //

anvavayavasyanutaratvaprasangadanukaryapratisedhah //

savayavatve canoranvavayavo 'nutara iti prasajyate, kasmata ?,
karyakaranadravyayoh parimanabhedadarsanat.
tasmadanvavayavasyanutaratvam, yastu savayavah anukaryam taditi.
tasmadanukaryamidam pratisidhyate iti|
karanavibhagacca karyasyanityatvam nakasavyatibhedat |
lostasyavayavavibhagadanityatvam nakasamavesaditi // 22 //

***** nysbh_4,2.23 *****

nys_4,2.23: murtimatam ca samsthanopapatteravayavasadbhavah //
paricchinnanam hi sparsavatam samsthanam trikonam caturasram
samam parimandalamityupapadyate yattat samsthanam so
'vayavasamnivesah parimandalascanavastamat savayava iti // 23
//

***** nysbh_4,2.24 *****

nys_4,2.24: samyogopapattesca //
madhye sann anuh purvaprabhyamanubhyam
samyuktastayorvyavadhanam kurute. vyavadhanenanunamiyate--
purvabhagena purvenanuna samyujyate parabhagena parenanuna
samyujyate. yau tau purvaparau bhagau tav asyavayavau. evam sarvatah
samyujyamanasya sarvato bhaga avayava iti // 24 //
yattavat-- "murtimatam samsthanopapatteravayavasadbhavah 23" iti.
atroktam| kimuktam ?, 'vibhagalpataraprasangasya yato nalpiyastatra
nivrtteh, anvavayavasya
canutaratvaprasangadanukaryapratisedhah' iti| yatpunaretat--
"samyogopapattesca" iti ?, sparsavattvad vyavadhanam. asrayasya
cavyaptya bhagabhaktih uktam catra-- sparsavananuh
sparsavatoranvoh pratighatat vyavadhayako na savayavatvat,
sparsavattvacca vyavadhane saty anusamyogo nasrayam vyapnotiti
bhagabhaktirbhavati | bhagavanivayamiti, uktam natra-- 'vibhage
alpataraprasangasya
yato nalpiyastatravasthanat. tadavayavasya
canutaratvaprasangadanukaryapratisedhah'
iti //

***** nysbh_4,2.25 *****

murtimatam ca samsthanopapattah samyogopapattesca
paramanunam savayavattvamitihetvoh---

nys_4,2.25: anavasthakaritvadanavasthanupapattescapratisedhah //

yavad murtimad yavacca samyujyate tat sarvam
savayavamityanavasthakarinau hetu. sacanavastha nopapadyate.
satyamanavasthayam satyau hetu syatam. tasmadapratisedhoyam

niravayavatvasyeti| vibhagasca vibhajyamanahanernopapadyate tasmāt
pralayantata nopapadyate iti| anavasthayam capratyadhikaranam
dravyavayavanamanantyat parimanabhedanam gurutvasya cagrahanam
samanaparimanatvam cavayavavayavinoh
paramanvavayavavibhagadurdhvamiti // 25 //

***** nysbh_4,2.26 *****

yadidam bhavan buddhirasritya 'buddhivisayah santiti manyate
mithyabuddhaya etah, yadi hi tattvabuddhayah syurbuddhya vivecane
kriyamane yathatmyam buddhivisayanamupalabhyeta---

nys_4,2.26: buddhya vivecanattu bhavanam
yathatmyanupalabdhistantvapakarsane
patasadbhavanupalabdhivattadanupalabdhih //

yatha 'ayam tanturayam tantuh' iti pratyekam tantusu
vivicyamanesu narthantaram kiñcidupalabhyate
yat patabuddhervisayah syat-- yathatmyanupalabdheh,
asati visaye patabuddhirbhavanti mithyabuddhirbhavati,
evam sarvatreti // 26 //

***** nysbh_4,2.27 *****

nys_4,2.27: vyahatatvadahetuh //

yadi buddhya vivecanam bhavanam ? na sarvabhavanam
yathatmyanupalabdhih, atha sarvabhavanam yathatmyanupalabdhih ?
na buddhya vivecanam bhavanam, buddhya vivecanam ca
yathatmyanupalabdhisceti vyahanyate. taduktam---
"avayavavayavaprasangascaivam apralayāt 15" iti // 27 //

***** nysbh_4,2.28 *****

nys_4,2.28: tadasrayatvadaprthaggrahanam //

karyadravyam karanadravyasritam tatkaranebhyah prthan
nopalabhyate. viparyaye prthak grahanat yatrasrayasritabhavo nasti
tatra prthag
grahanamiti, buddhya vivecanattu bhavanam
prthag grahanam |
atindriyesvanusu yadindriyena grhyate tadetaya
buddhya vivicyamanamanyaditi // 28 //

***** nysbh_4,2.29 *****

nys_4,2.29: pramanatascathapratipatteh //

buddhya vivecanad bhavanam yathatmyopalabdhih | yadasti yatha ca
yannasti yatha ca tatsarvam pramanata upalabdhyā sidhyati, ya ca
pramanata upalabdhistad buddhya vivecanam bhavanam tena
sarvasastrani sarvakarmani sarve ca saririnam vyavahara
vyaptah-- pariksamano hi buddhyadhyavasyati-- 'idamasti idam

nastiti. tatra ca na sarvabhavanupapattih // 29 //

***** nysbh_4,2.30 *****

nys_4,2.30: pramananupapattyupapattibhyam //

evam ca sati sarvam nastiti nopapadyate, kasmad ?.

pramananupapattyupapattibhyam |

yadi sarvam nastiti pramananupapadyate ? sarvam

nastityetad vyahanyate, atha pramanam nopapadyate ? sarvam

nastityasya katham siddhah ?, atha pramanamantarena

siddhah ? sarvamastityasya katham na siddhah // 30 //

***** nysbh_4,2.31 *****

nys_4,2.31: svapnavavisayabhimanavadayam pramanaprimeyabhimanah //

yatha svapne na visayah santi atha cabhimano bhavati. evam

na pramanani prameyani ca santi atha ca pramanaprimeyabhimano

bhavati // 31 //

***** nysbh_4,2.32 *****

nys_4,2.32: mayagandharvanagaramrgatrsnikavadva //

***** nysbh_4,2.33 *****

nys_4,2.33: hetvabhavadasiddhah //

'svapnante visayabhimanavat pramanaprimeyabhimano na

punarjagaritante visayopalabdhit'

ityatra hetunasti. hetvabhavadasiddhah/

svapnante casanto visaya upalabhyante ityatrapa

hetvabhavah //

pratibodhe 'nupalambhaditcet ? pratibodhavisayopalambhadapratishedhah|

yadi pratibodhe 'nupalambhat svapne visaya na santiti ? tarhi ye ime

pratibuddhena visaya upalabhyante (te) upalambhat santiti-- viparyaye hi

hetusamarthyam | upalambhabhave sati anupalambhadabhavah sidhyati,

ubhayatha tvabhavah nanupalambhasya samarthyamasti. yatha

pradipasyabhavad rupasyadarsanamiti, tatra bhavenabhavah

samarthyate iti| svapnantavikalpe ca hetuvacanam/ "svapnavisayabhimanavat"

iti bruvata svapnantavikalpe heturvacyah, kascit svapno

bhayopasamhitah kascit pramodopasamhitah

kascidubhayaviparitah kadacit svapnameva

na pasyatiti, nimittavatastu svapnavisayabhimanasya

nimittavikalpad vikalpopapattih // 33 //

***** nysbh_4,2.34 *****

nys_4,2.34: smrtisamkalpavacca svapnavisayabhimanah //

purvopalabdavisayah, yatha smrtisca samkalpasca

purvopalabdavisayau na tasya pratyakhyanaya kalpete. tatha svapne

visayagrahanam purvopalabdhavisayam na tasya pratyakhyavaya
kalpate iti. evam drstavisyasca svapnanto jagaritantena| yah
suptah svapnam pasyati sa eva jagrat svapnadarsanani pratisamdhate--
'idamadraksam' iti. tatra jagradbuddhivrttivasat
svapnavisayabhimano mithyeti vyavasayah usati ca pratisamdhane ya
jagrato buddhivrttistadvasadayam vyavasayah-- svapnavisayabhimano
mithyeti/ ubhayavise tu sadhananarthakyam| yasya
svapnantajagaritantayoravisesastasya "svapnavisayabhimanavat" iti
sadhanamanarthakam-- tadasrayapratayakhyanat | atasmimstaditi ca
vyavasayah pradhanasrayah | apuruse sthanau purusa iti (yah)
vyavasayah sa pradhanasrayah-- na khalu puruse 'nupalabdhe purusa
ity apuruse vyavasayo bhavati, evam svapnavisayasya vyavasayah--
'hastinamadraksam' 'parvatamadraksam' iti pradhanasrayo bhavitumarhati
// 34 //

***** nysbh_4,2.35 *****

evam ca sati---

nys_4,2.35: mithyopalabdhivinasastattvajñanat
svapnavisayabhimanaprasavat pratibodhe //

sthanau 'purusoyam' itivyavasayo mithyopalabdhih |
atasmimstaditijñanam, sthanau 'sthanuh'
itivyavasayastattvajñanam, tattvajñanena ca mithyopalabdhirnivartyate--
narthah sthanupurusasamanyalaksanah, yatha pratibodhe ya
jñanavrttistaya svapnavisayabhimano nivartyate-- nartho
visayasamanyalaksanah, tatha
mayagandharvanagaramrgatrsnikanamapi ya buddhayah (tah)
etasmimstaditivyavasayastatrapyanenaiva kalpena
mityopalabdhivinasastattvajñanad. narthapratishedha iti| upadanavacca
mayadisu mithyajñanam. prajñapaniyasarupam ca dravyamupadavaya
sadhanavan parasya mithyadhyavasayam karoti sa maya,
niharaprabhatinam nagarasarupasamniveसे durad
nagarabuddhirutpadyate viparyaye tadabhavat, suryamaricisu
bhaumenosmana samsrtesu spandamanesudakabuddhirbhavati--
samanyagrahanat. antikasthasya viparyaye tadabhavat, kvacit kadacit
kasyacicca bhavad nanimittam mithyajñanam|
drstam ca buddhidvaitam mayaprayoktuh parasya
cadurantikasthayorgandharvanagaramrgatrsnikasu
suptapratibuddha yosca svapnavisaye. tadetat sarvasyabhave |
nirupakhyatayam |
niratmakatve nopapadyate iti // 35 //

***** nysbh_4,2.36 *****

nys_4,2.36: buddhescaivam nimittasadbhavopalambhat //

mityabuddhesarthavad apratishedhah, kasmāt ?, nimittopalambhat
sadbhavopalambhacca |

upalabhyate mithyabuddhinimittam mithyabuddhisca
pratyatmamutpanna grhyate-- samvedyatvat. tasmāt
mithyabuddhirapyastiti // 36 //

***** nysbh_4,2.36 *****

nys_4,2.37: tattvapradhanabhedacca mithyabuddherdvaidhyopapattih //

tattvam sthanuriti. pradhanam purusa iti. tattvapradhanayoralopat |
bhedat sthanau purusa iti mithyabuddhirutpadyate-- samanyagrahanat,
evam patakayam balaketi loste kapota iti, na tv asamane visaye
mithyabuddhinam samavesah-- samanyagrahanavyavasthanat| yasya tu
niratmakam | nirupakhyam sarva tasya samavesah prasajyate/ gandhadau
ca prameye gandhadibuddhayo mithyabhimatastattvapradhanayoh
samanyagrahanasya cabhavat tattvabuddhaya eva
bhavanti, tasmadayuktametāt-- 'pramanamapreyabuddhayo
mithya' iti // 37 //

***** nysbh_4,2.38 *****

"dosanimittanam tattvajñānadahankaranivrttih 4-2-1" ityuktam.
atha katham tattva jñanamutpadyate ? iti---

nys_4,2.38: samadhivisesabhyasat //

sa tu pratyahrtasyendriyarthebhyo manaso dharakena prayatnena
dharyamanasyatmana
samyogastatvabubhutsavisistah, sati
hi tasminnindriyarthesu buddhayo notpadyante
tadabhyasavasat tattvabuddhirutpadyate // 38 //

***** nysbh_4,2.39 *****

nys_4,2.39: narthavisesaprabalyat //

anicchatopi buddhyutpatternaitad yuktam,
kasmāt ? arthavisesaprabalyad abubhutsamanasyapi
buddhyutpattirdrsta yatha stanayitnusabdaprabhrtisu.
tatra samadhiviseso nopapadyate // 39 //

***** nysbh_4,2.40 *****

nys_4,2.40: ksudadibhīh pravartanacca //

ksutpipasabhyam sitosnabhyam vyadhibhiscanicchatopi
buddhayah pravartante tasmadaikagrya nupapattiriti // 40 //

***** nysbh_4,2.41 *****

astvetat samadhivyutthananimittam samadhipratyanikam ca. sati
tvetasmin---

nys_4,2.41: purvakrtaphalanubandhat tadutpattih //

purvakrtah | janmantaropacitastattvajñānaheturdharmapravivekah.

phalanubandhah | yogabhyasamarthya, nisphale hyabhyase
nabhyasamadriyeran. drstam hi laukikesu karmasv
abhyasamarthyam // 41 //

***** nysbh_4,2.42 *****

pratyanikapariharam ca---

nys_4,2.42: aranyaguhapulinadisu yogabhyasopadesah //

yogabhyasajanito dharmo janmantare hpyanuvartate, pracayakasthagate
tattvajñanahetau dharme prakrstayam samadhibhavanayam
tattvajñanamutpadyate iti, drstasca
samadhinarthavisesaprabalyabhibhava-- 'nahametadasrausam
nahametadajñasisam-- anyatra me mano 'bhut' ityaha laukika iti // 42 //

***** nysbh_4,2.43 *****

yadyarthavisesaprabalyadanicchatopi buddhyutpattiranujñayate ?---

nys_4,2.43: apavarge 'pyevam prasangah //
muktasyapi bahyarthasamarthyad buddhaya utpadyeranniti // 43 //

***** nysbh_4,2.44 *****

nys_4,2.44: na nispannavasyambhavitvat //

karmavasannispanne sarire cestendriyarthasraye
nimittabhavadavasyambhavi buddhinamutpadah, na ca prabalopi san
bahyo 'rtha atmano buddhyutpade samartho bhavati-- tasyendriyena
samyogad buddhyutpade samarthyam drstamiti // 44 //

***** nysbh_4,2.45 *****

nys_4,2.45: tadabhavascapavarge //

tasya | buddhinimittasrayasya sarirendriyasya dharmadharmabhavadabhavo
'pavarge. tatra yaduktam-- "anvargepyevam prasangah 43" iti tadayuktam,
tasmad sarvaduhkhavimoksopavargah/ yasmad sarvaduhkhahijam
sarvaduhkhayatanam
capavarge vicchidyate tasmad sarvena dukhena
vimuktirapavargah. na nirbijam nirayatanam
ca dukhamutpadyate iti // 45 //

***** nysbh_4,2.46 *****

nys_4,2.46: tadartham yamaniyamabhyamatmasamskaro
yogaccadhyatmavidhyupayaih //

tasya | apavargasyadhigamaya yamaniyamabhyamatmasamskarah, yamah
usamanamasraminam dharmasadhanam, niyamastu visistamdva
atmasamskarah punaradharmahanam dharmopacayasca,
yogasastraccadhyatmavidhih pratipattavyah sa punah-- tapah
pranayamah pratyaharo dhyanam dharaneti, indriyavisayesu
prasamkhyanabhyaso ragadvesaprahanarthah, upayastu

yogacaravidhanamiti // 36 //

***** nysbh_4,2.47 *****

nys_4,2.47: jñanagrahanabhyasastadvidyaisca saha samvadah //

"tadartham" itipraktam| jñayate 'neneti jñanam = atmavidyasastram
tasya grahanam = adhyayanadharane, abhyasah | satatakriya |
adhyayanasravanacintanani, tadvidyaisca saha samvada
iti prajñaparipakartham, paripakastu samsayacchedanam
avijñatarthabodhah adhyavasitabhyanujñanamiti,
samapavadah samvadah // 47 //

***** nysbh_4,2.48 *****

"tadvidyaisca saha samvadah" ityavibhaktartham vacanam vibhajyate---

nys_4,2.48: tam

sisyagurusabrahmacarivisistasreyorthibhiranasuyubhirabhyupeyat //
etannigadenaiva nitarthamiti // 48 //

***** nysbh_4,2.49 *****

yadi manyeta-- paksapratipaksaparigraha pratikulah parasyeti---

nys_4,2.49: pratipaksahinamapi va prayojanarthamarthitve //

"tamabhyupeyat" itivartate, paratah

prajñamupaditsamanastattvabubhutsaprakasanena svapaksamanavasthapayan
svadarsanam parisodhayediti // 49 //

***** nysbh_4,2.50 *****

anyonyapratyanikani ca pravadukanam darsanani svapaksaragena
caike nyayamativartante. tatra--

nys_4,2.50: tattvadhyavasayasamraksanartham jalpavitande

bijapraroahasamraksanartham kantakasakhavaranaavat //

anutpannatattvajñananam aprahinadosanam tadartham

ghatamanametaditi // 50 //

***** nysbh_4,2.51 *****

vidyanirvedadibhisca parenavajñayamanasya---

nys_4,2.51: tabhyam vigrhya kathanam //

vigrhyeti vijigisaya na tattvabubhutsayeti, tadedat vidyapalanartham

na labhajakhyatarthamiti // 51 //

// iti srivatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye caturthodhyayah samaptah

//

atha satike nyayabhasye pañcamadhyasya prathamamahnikam

***** nysbh_5,1.1 *****

sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanasya vikalpajjatibahutvamiti
samksepenoktam tadvistarena vibhajate, tah khalvima jatayah
sthananahetau prayukte caturvimsatih pratishedhahetavah |

nys_5,1.1:

sadharmyavaidharmyotkarsapakarsavarnyavarnyavikalpasadhyapraptyapr
aptiprasangapratidrstantanutpattisamsayaprakaranahetvarthapa
tyavisesopapattyupalabdhyanupalabdhinityakaryasamah //
sadharmyena pratyavasthan avisisyamanam syapanahetutah
sadharmyasamah, visesam tatra tatrodaharisyamyah, evam
vaidharmyasamaprabhrtayopi nirvaktavyah // 1 //

***** nysbh_5,1.2 *****

laksanam tu---

nys_5,1.2: sadharmyavaidharmyabhyamupasamhare
taddharmaviparyayopapatteh sadharmyavaidharmyasamau //

sadharmyenopasamkare sadhyadharmviparyayopapatteh sadharmyenaiva
pratyavasthanam avisisyamanam sthananahetutah sadharmyasamah
pratishedhah, nidarsanam-- 'kriyavanatma-- dravyasya
kriyahhetugunayogat. dravyam lostah kriyahetugunayukta
kriyavan tatha catma tasamat kriyavan' iti, evamupasamhrte parah
sadharmyenaiva pratyavatisthate-- 'niskriya atma-- vibhuno dravyasya
niskriyatvat. vibhu cakasm niskriyam ca tatha catma tasmat
niskriyah' iti, na casti visesahetuh-- kriyavatsadharmyat
kriyavata bhavitavyam na purakriyasadharmyad niskriyeneti,
visesahetvabhavan sadharmyasamah pratishedho bhavati|
atha vaidharmyasamah-- 'kriyahetugunayukto lostah paricchinno
drsto na tathatma tasmanna lostavat kriyavan' iti. na nasti
visesahetuh-- kriyavatsadharmyat kriyavata bhavitavyam na punah
kriyavadvaidharmyadkiyeneti. visesahetvabhavad vaidharmyasamah|
vaidharmyena copasamhare-- 'niskriya atma-- vibhutvat. kriyavad
dravyamavibhu drstam yatha lostah na ca tathatma tasmad
niskriyah' iti, vaidharmyena pratyavasthanam-- 'niskriyam
dravyamakasm kriyahetugunarahitam drstam na tathatma
tasmanna niskriyah' iti. ni casti visesahetuh--
kriyavadvaidharmyad niskriyena bhavitavyam na punarakriyavaidharmyat
kriyavateti. visesahetvabhavad vaidharmyasamah|
atha (punah) sadharmyasamah-- 'kriyavan lostah
kriyahetugunayukto drstah tatha catma tasmatpava kriyavan'
iti. na casti visesahetuh-- kriyavadvaidharmyad niskriyo na punah
kriyavatsadharmyat kriyavaniti. visesahetvabhavat sadharmyasamah
// 2 //

***** nysbh_5,1.3 *****

anayoruttaram---

nys_5,1.3: gotvadgosiddhivattatsiddhih //

sadharmyamatreṇa vaidharmyamatreṇa ca sadhyasadhane pratijñayamane
syadavyavastha sa tu dharmaviseṣe nopapadyate, gosadharmyad
gotvajjativisesad gauḥ sidhyati na tu sasnadisambandhat.

asvadivaidharmyad gotvadeva gauḥ sidhyati na gunadibhedat, taccaitat
krtavyakhyanamavayavaprakarane,

pramananamabhisambandhaccaikarthakaritvam samanam vakye iti,
hetvabhasasraya khalv iyam avyavastheti // 3 //

***** nysbh_5,1.4 *****

nys_5,1.4: sadhyadrstantayordharmavikalpadubhayasadyatvacca
utkarsapakarsavarnyavarnyavikalpasadhyasamah //

drstantadharma sadhye samasajata utkarsasamah-- yadi
kriyahetugunayogallostavat kriyavanatma (tada) lostavadeva
sparsavanapi prapnoti. atha na sparsavan lostavat kriyavanapi na
prapnoti, viparyaye va viseso vaktavya iti| sadhye dharmabhavam
drstantat prasajato 'pakarsasamah-- lostah khalu kriyavan
avibhurdrstah kamamatmapi kriyavanavibhurastu. viparyaye va
viseso vaktavya iti|

khyapaniyo varnyo viparyayadavarnyah tavetau
sadhyadrstantadharmaum viparyasyato varnyavarnyasamau
bhavatah|

sadhanadharmayukte drstante dharmantaravikalpat
sadhyadharmavikalpam prasajato vikalpasamah-- kriyagunahetuyuktam
kiñcid guru yatha lostah kiñcicca laghu yatha vayurevam
kriyahetugunayuktam kiñcat kriyavat syad yatha lostah
kiñcidakriyam yathatma. viseso va vacya iti|

hetvadyivayavasamarthyayogi dharmah sadhyastam drstante
prasajatah sadhyasamah-- yadi 'yatha lostastathatma ?'
praptastarhi 'yathatma tatha lostah' iti. sadhyascayamatma
kriyavaniti kamam lostopi sadhyah, atha naivam ? na tarhi 'yatha
lostastathatma' (iti) // 4 //

***** nysbh_5,1.5 *****

etesamuttaram--

nys_5,1.5: kiñcitsadharmyadupasamharasiddhervaidharmyadapratishedhah
//

alabhyah siddhasya nihnavah, siddham ca kiñcitsadharmyadupamanam--
'yatha gaustatha gavayah' iti, tatra na labhyo
gogavayayordharmavikalpascodayitum, evam sadhake dharme
drstantadisamarthyayukte na labhyah
sadhyadrstantayordharmavikalpat vaidharmyat pratishedho vaktumiti //
5 //

***** nysbh_5,1.6 *****

nys_5,1.6: sadhyatidesacca drstantopapatteh //
yatra laukikapariksakanam buddhisamyam tenaviparito 'rtho

'tidisyate prajñāpanartham. evam sadhyatidesad drstante
upapadyamane sadhyatvamanupapannamiti // 6 //

***** nysbh_5,1.7 *****

nys_5,1.7: prapya sadhyamaprapya va hetoh praptyavisistatvad
apraptyasadhakatvacca praptyapraptisamau //

hetuh prapya va sadhyam sadhayedaprapya va ?, na tavat prapya--
praptyamavisistatvad asadhakahu dvayorvidyamanayoh praptau
satyam kim kasya sadhakam sadhyam va ?|
aprapya sadhakam na bhavati-- napraptah pradipah prakasayatiti|
praptya pratyavasthanam praptisamah, apraptya pratyavasthanam
apraptisamah // 7 //

***** nysbh_5,1.8 *****

nys_5,1.8: ghatadinispattidarsanat pidane
cabhicaradapratishedhah //

ubhayatha khalvayuktah pratishedhah-- kartrkaranadhikaranani
prapya mrdam ghatadikaryam vispadayanti, abhicaracca pidane
sati drstam aprapya sadhakatvamiti // 8 //

***** nysbh_5,1.9 *****

nys_5,1.9: drstantasya karananapadesat pratyavasthanacca
pratidrstantena prasangapratidrstantasamau //

sadhanasyapi sadhanam vaktavyamiti prasangena pratyavasthanam
prasangasamah pratishedhah-- kriyahetugunayogi kriyavan losta
itiheturnapadisyate na ca hetumantarena siddhirastiti|
pratidrstantena pratyavasthanam pratidrstantasamah--
'kriyavanatma kriyahetugunayogat lostavat' ityukte
pratidrstanta upadiyate-- 'kriyahetugunayuktamakasam
niskriyam drstam' iti, kah punarakasasya kriyaheturgunah ?
vayuna samyogah samskarapeksah vayuvanaspatisamyogavaditi // 9
//

***** nysbh_5,1.10 *****

amayoruttaram---

nys_5,1.10: pradipopadanaprasanganivrttivattadvinivrttih //

idam tavadayam prsto vaktumarhati-- atha ke pradipamupadadate
kimartham ceti ?, didrksamana drsyadarsanarthamiti / atha
pradipam didrksamanah pradipantaram kasmannopadadate ?,
antarenapi pradipantaram drsyate pradipastatra
pradipadarsanartham pradipopadanam nirarthakam| atha
drstantah kimarthamucyate iti ?. aprajñatasya jñāpanarthamiti|
atha drstante karanadesah kimartham mrgyate ?, yadi
prajñāpanartham ?, prajñato drstantah sa
khalu--"laukikapariksakanam yasminnarthe buddhisamyam sa
drstantah 1-1-25"iti tatprajñāpanarthahkaranapadeso

nirarthaka iti prasangasamasyottaram // 10 //

***** nysbh_5,1.11 *****

atha pratidrstantasamasyottaram---

nys_5,1.11: pratidrstantahetutve ca naheturdrstantah //
pratidrstantam bruvata na visesaheturapadisyate-- anena
prakarena pratidrstantah sadhako na drstanta iti, evam
pratidrstantahetutve naheturdrstanta ityupapadyate. sa ca
katham heturnasyad yadyapratishedhah sadhakah syaditi // 11 //

***** nysbh_5,1.12 *****

nys_5,1.12: pragutpatteh karanabhavadanutpattisamah //

anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavadityukte apara aha--
pragutpatteranutpanne sabde prayatnanantariyakatvamanityatvakaranam
nasti tadabhavad nityatvam praptam nityasya cotpattirnasti|
anutpattya pratyavasthanam anutpattisamah // 12 //

***** nysbh_5,1.13 *****

asyottaram--- nys_5,1.13: tathabhavadutpannasya karanopapatterna
karanapratisedhah //

tathabhavadutpannasyeti-- utpannah khalvayam sabda iti bhavati.
pragutpatteh sabda eva nasti-- utpannasya sabdabhavat. sabdasya
satah prayatnanantariyakatvam anityatvakaranamupapadyate.
karanopapatterayuktoyam dosah-- "pragutpatteh
karanabhavat"iti // 13 //

***** nysbh_5,1.14 *****

nys_5,1.14: samanyadrstantayoraindriyakatve samane
nityanityasadharmyat samsayasamah //
anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavadityukte hetau.
samsayena pratyavatisthate-- sati prayatnanantariyakatve astyevasya
nityena samanyena sadharmyam- aindriyakatvam. asti ca ghatenanityena. ato
nityanityasadharmyadanivrttah samsaya iti // 14 //

***** nysbh_5,1.15 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.15: sadharmyatsamsaye na samsayo vaidharmyad ubhayatha va
samsaye 'tyantasamsayaprasango nityatvanabhyupagamacca
samanyasyapratisedhah //
visesad vaidharmyadavadharyamane 'rthe 'purusah' iti na
sthanupurusasadharmyat samsayo 'vakasam labhate, evam
vaidharmyad visesat prayatnanantariyakatvadavadharyamane
sabdasyanityatve nityanityasadharmyat samsayo 'vakasam na labhate.
yadi vai labheta ? tatah sthanupurusadharmyanucchedadatyantam
samsayah syat, grhyamane ca visese nityasadharmyam
samsayaheturiti nabhyupagamyate-- nahi grhyamane purusasya visese

sthanupurusadharmyam samsayaheturbhavati // 15 //

***** nysbh_5,1.16 *****

nys_5,1.16: ubhayasadharmyat prakriyasiddheh prakaranasamah //

ubhayenaunityena canityena sadharmyat paksapratipaksayoh pravrttih prakriya, 'anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavat' ityekah paksam pravartayati. dvitiyasca nityasadharmyat. evam ca sati 'prayatnanantariyakatvat' itiheturanityasadharmyenocyamano na prakaranamativartate. prakarananativrtternirnayananimivartanam, samanam caitannityasadharmyenocyamane hetau, tadidam prakarananativrttya pratyavasthanam prakaranasamah| samanam caitadvaidharmye 'pi = ubhayavaidharmyat prakriyasiddheh prakaranasama iti // 16 //

***** nysbh_5,1.17 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.17: pratipaksat prakaranasiddheh pratishedhanupapatih pratipaksopatteh //

ubhayasadharmyat prakriyasiddhim bruvata pratipaksat prakriyasiddhirukta bhavati, yadyubhyasadharmyam tatraikatarah pratipaksa ityevam satyupapannah pratipakso bhavati. pratipaksopapatteranupapannah pratishedhah-- yatah pratipaksopapattih pratishedhopapattisceti vipratisiddhamiti| tattvanavadharanacca prakriyasiddhih-- viparyaye prakaranavasanatu tattvavadharane hyavasitam prakaranam bhavatiti // 17 //

***** nysbh_5,1.18 *****

nys_5,1.18: traikalyasiddherhetorahetusamah //

hetuhusadhanam tat sadhyat purvam pascata saha va bhavet. yadi purvam sadhanam ? asati sadhye kasya sadhanam, atha pascata ? asati sadhane kasyedam sadhyam, atha yugapat sadhyasadhate ? dvayorvidyamanayoh kim kasya sadhanam kim kasya sadhyam. iti heturahetuna na visisyate| ahetuna sadharmyat pratyavasthanam ahetusamah // 18 //

***** nysbh_5,1.19 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.19: na hetutah sadhyasiddhestraikalyasiddhih //

na traikalyasiddhih, kasmata ? hetutah sadhyasiddheh, nirvatainiyasya nirvrttih vijñeyasya vijñanam ubhayam karanato drsyate. soyam mahan pratyaksavisaya udaharanamiti| yattu khaluktam-- asati sadhye kasya sadhanamiti ? yattu nirvartyate yacca vijñapyate tasyeti // 19 //

***** nysbh_5,1.20 *****

nys_5,1.20: pratisedhanupapattesca pratiseddhavyapratishedhah //

'purvam pascad yugapadva' pratisedha iti nopapadyate.

pratisedhanupapatteh sthapanahetuh siddha iti // 20 //

***** nysbh_5,1.21 *****

nys_5,1.21: arthapattitah pratipaksasiddherarthapattisamah //

'anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavat' iti sthapite

pakse arthapattya pratipaksam sadhayato 'rthapattisamah, yadi

prayatnanantariyakatvadanityasadharmyadanityah sabda iti ? (tada)

arthadapadyate-- nityasadharmyannitya iti, asti tvasya nityena sadharmyam

asparsatvamiti // 21 //

***** nysbh_5,1.22 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.22: anuktasyarthapatteh

paksahanerupapattiranuktatvadanaikantikavaccarthapatteh //

anupapadya samarthyam anuktamarthadapadyate itibruvatah

paksahanerupapattih-- anuktatvat = anityapakasiddhau arthadapannam--

nityapakasasya haniriti| anekantikavaccarthapatteh =

ubhayapakasama ceyamarthapattih-- yadi

nityasadharmyadasparsatvadakasavacca nityah sabdah ? (tada)

arthadapannam-- anityasadharmyat prayatnanantariyakatvadanitya iti, na

ceyam viparyayamatradekantenarthapattih. na khalu vai dhanasya

gravnah patanamiti arthadapadyate-- dravanamapam patanabhava

iti // 22 //

***** nysbh_5,1.23 *****

nys_5,1.23: ekadharmopapatteravisesse sarvavisesaprasangat

sadbhavopapatter avisesasamah //

eko dharmah prayatnanantariyakatvam sabdaghatayorupapadyate

ityavisesse ubhayoranitayatve sarvasyavisesah prasajyate|

katham ? sadbhavopapatteh = eko dharmah sadbhavah sarvasyopapadyate|

sadbhavopapatteh sarvavisesaprasangat pratyavasthanam

avisesasamah // 23 //

***** nysbh_5,1.24 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.24: kvacidharmanupapatteh kvaciccopapatteh pratisedhabhavah

//

yatha sadhyadrstantayorekadharmsya

prayatnanantariyakatvasyopapatteranityatvam dharmantaram aviseso

naiyam sarvabhavanam sadbhavopapattinimittam dharmantaramasti

yenavisesah syat|

atha matam-- anityatvameva dharmantaram sadbhavopapattinimittam

bhavanam sarvatra syaditi ?, evam khalu vai kalpyamane-- 'anityah

sarve bhavah sadbhavopapatteh' itipaksah prapnoti, tatra
pratijñarthavyatiriktamanyadudaharanam nasti. anudaharanasca
heturnastiti, pratijñaikadesasya codaharanatvamanupapannam-- na hi
sadhyamudaharanam bhavati, satasca
nityanityabhavadanityatvanupapattistasmāt 'sadbhavopapatteh
sarvavisesaprasangah' iti nirabhidheyametadvakyamiti|
'sarvabhavanam sadbhavopapatteranityatvam' iti bruvatanujñatam
sabdasyanityatvam tatanupapannah pratishedha iti // 24 //

***** nysbh_5,1.25 *****

nys_5,1.25: ubhayakaranopapatterupapattisamah //

yady anityatvakaranamupapadyate sabdasya ity anityah sabdah ?
nityatvakaranamapyupapadyate 'syasparsatvamiti nityatvamapyupapadyate|
ubhayasya = anityatvasya nityatvasya ca karanopapattya
pratyavasthanamupapattisamah // 25 //

***** nysbh_5,1.26 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.26: upapattikaranabhyanujñanadapratishedhah //

"ubhayakaranopapatteh"itibruvata nanityatvakaranopapatteranityatvam
pratisidhyate, yadi pratisidhyate ? nobhayakaranopapattih syat|
ubhayakaranopapattivacanadanityatvakaranopapattirabhyanujñayate
abhyanujñanadanupapannah pratishedhah|
vyaghatat pratishedha iticet ? samano vyaghatah|
ekasya nityatvanityatvapasangam vyahatam bruvata uktah pratishedha
iticet ? spapaksaparapaksayoh samano vyaghatah sa ca naikatarasya
sadhaka iti // 26 //

***** nysbh_5,1.27 *****

nys_5,1.27: nirdistakaranabhavyepupalambhadupalabdhisamah //

nirdistasya prayatnanantariyakatvasyanityatvakaranasyabhavyepi
vayunodanad vrksasakhabhangajasya sabdasyanityatvamupalabhyate|
nirdistasya sadhanasyabhavyepi sadhyadharmopalabdhya
pratyavasthanamupalabdhisamah // 27 //

***** nysbh_5,1.28 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.28: karanantaradapi taddharmopapatterapratishedhah //
prayatnanantariyakatvaditi bruvata karanata utpattirabhidhiyate. na (
tu) karyasya karananiyamah, yida ca karanantaradapyupapadyamanasya
sabdasya tad anityatvamupapadyate ? kimatrapratishedhyate ? iti // 28 //
na praguccaranad vidyamanasya sabdasyanupalabdhih, kasmat ?
avarandyanupalabdhehuyatha
vidyamanasyodakaderarthasyavarandyanupalabdhirnaivam

sabdasyagrahanakaranenavaradanupalabdhigrhyeta
caitadasyagrahanakaranamudakadivad na (ca) grhyate
tasmadudakadiviparitah sabdo 'nupalabhyamana iti---

***** nysbh_5,1.29 *****

nys_5,1.29: tadanupalabdheranupalambhadabhasiddhau tadviparitopapatter
anupalabdhisamah //

tesam avaranadinamanupalabdhirnopalabhyate anupalambhannastity
abhavo 'syah sidhyati. abhasiddhau hetvabhavat tadviparitam
astitvamavaradinamavadharyate. tadviparitopapatteryat pratijñatam--
'na praguccaranadvidyamanasya sabdasyanupalabdhih' ityetanna
sidhyati. so 'yam hetuh-- avaranadyanupalabdheriti avaranadisu
cavaranadyanupalabdhou ca samatayanupaladhya pratyavasthito
'nupalabdhisamo bhavati // 29 //

***** nysbh_5,1.30 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.30: anupalambhatmakatvadanupalabdherahetuh //

'avaranadyanupalabdhirnasti-- anupalambhat' ityahetuh, kasmāt ?,
anupalambhatmakatvadanupalabdheh =
upalambhabhavamatratvadanupalabdheh yadasti tadupalabdhervisayah =
upalabdhyā tadastiti pratijñayate. yannasti tadanupalabdhervisayah =
anupalabhyamanam nastiti pratijñayate,
soyamavaranadyanupalabdheranupalambho 'nupalabdhou svavisaye
pravartamano na svavisayam pratisedhati, apratisiddha
cavaranadyanupalabdhirhetutvaya kalpayate| avaranadini tu
vidyamanatvadupalabdhervisayah tesamupalabdhyā bhavitavyam
yattani nopalabhyante tad upalabdheh svavisayapratipadikāya abhavad =
anusalambhadanupalabdhervisayo gamyate-- 'na santyavaranadini
sabdasyagrahanakaranāniti, anupalambhadanupalabdhih sidhyati--
visayah sa tasyeti // 30 //

***** nysbh_5,1.31 *****

nys_5,1.31: jñānavikalpanam ca bhavabhasamvedanadadhyatmam //

aheturiti vartate|

sarire saririnam jñānavikalpanam bhavabhavau

samvedaniyau-- 'asti me samsayajñanam nasti me samsayajñanam'

iti. evam pratyaksanumanagamasrtijñānesu. seyamavaranady

anupalabdhih |

upalabdhyabhavah svasamvedyah-- nasti me

sabdasyavaranadyupalabdhih iti = '

nopalabhyante sabdasyagrahanakarananyavaranadinī, tatra

yaduktam-- 'tadanupalabdheranupalambhadabhasiddhī' iti etannopapadyate

// 31 //

***** nysbh_5,1.32 *****

nys_5,1.32: sadharmyattulyadharmopapatteh
sarvanityatvapasangadanityasamah //

'anityena ghatena sadharmyadanityah sabdah' itibruvatah--"
asti ghatenanityena sarvabhavanam sadharmyam"
iti sarvasyanityatvamanistam sampadyate, soyamanityatvena
pratyavasthanadanityasama iti // 32 //

***** nysbh_5,1.33 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.33: sadharmyadasiddheh pratisedhasiddhih
pratisedhyasadharmyat //
pratijñadyavayavayuktam vakyam paksanivartakam
pratipaksalakshanam pratisedhah, tasya paksena pratisedhyena
sadharmyam pratijñadiyogah, tad
yadyanityasadharmyadanityatvasyasiddhih ?-- sadharmyadasiddheh,
pratisedhasyapyasiddhih-- pratisedhyena sadharmyaditi // 33 //
***** nysbh_5,1.34 *****

nys_5,1.34: drstante ca sadhyasadhanabhavena prajñatasya dharmasya
hetuvattasya cobhayatha bhavannavisesah //

drstante yah khalu dharmah sadhyasadhanabhavena prajñayate sa
hetutvenabhidhiyate. sa cobhayatha bhavati-- kena citsamanah
kutascidvisistah. samanyat sadharmya visesacca vaidharmyam.
ekam sadharmyaviseso hetuh navisesena sadharmyamatram
vaidharmyamatram va. sadharmyamatram vaidharmyamatram
casrityabhavanaha--
"sadharmyattulyadharmopapatteh sarvanityatvapasangadanityasamah 32"
iti. etadayuktamiti|
avisesasamapratishedhe ca yaduktam tadapi veditavyam // 34 //

***** nysbh_5,1.35 *****

nys_5,1.35: nityamanityabhavadanitye nityatvopapatternityasamah //
'anityah sabdah' iti pratijñayate. tadanityatvam kim sabde nityam ?
athanityam ?. yadi tavat sarvada bhavati ? dharmasya sada bhavad
dharminopi sada bhava iti 'nityah sabdah' iti, atha na sarvada
bhavati ? anityatvasyabhavad nityah sabdah, evam nityatvena
pratyavasthranat nityasamah // 35 //

***** nysbh_5,1.36 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.36: pratisedhye nityamanityabhavadanitye 'nityatvopapatteh
pratisedhabhava //
pratisedhye sabde 'nityamanityatvasya bhavat' ityucyamane 'nujñatam
sabdasyanityatvam. anityatvopapattesca 'nanyah sabdah' iti
pratisedho nopapadyate, atha nabhyupagamyate ? 'nityamanityatvasya bhavat'

itiheturna bhavatiti hetvabhavat pratisedhanupapattiriti| utpannasya
nirodhad abhavah sabdasyanityatvam tatra pariprasnanupapattih |
soyam prasnah-- 'tadanityatvam kim sabde sarvada bhavati ? atha na
' ityanupapannah, kasmat ? utpannasyayo nirodhad abhavah sabdasya tad
anityatvam. evam ca saty adhikaranadheyavibhago vyaghatannastiti|
nityanityatvavirodhacca nityatvamanityatvam caikasya dharmino dharmaviti
virudhyete |
na sambhavatah, tatra yaduktam-- 'nityamanityatvasya bhavad nitya eva'
tad avartamanarthamuktamiti // 36 //

***** nysbh_5,1.37 *****

nys_5,1.37: prayatnakaryanekatvat karyasamah //

'prayatnanantariyakatavadanityah sabdah' iti, yasya
prayatnanantaramatmalabhah tatkhala bhutva bhavati yatha ghatadi
karyam. anityamiti ca 'bhutva na bhavatityetadvijñayate, evamavasthite
"prayatnakaryanekatvat"
itipratisedha ucyate |
prayatnanantaramatmalabhasca drsto ghatadinam.
vyavadhanapohaccabhiviyaktirvyavahitanam, tat kim
prayatnanantaramatmalabhah sabdasya ? aho bhiviyaktih ? iti viseso
nasti|
karyavisesena pratyavasthanam karyasamah // 37 //

***** nysbh_5,1.38 *****

asyottaram---

nys_5,1.38: karyanyatve prayatnahetutvam anupalabdihikaranopapatteh //

sati karyanyatve anupalabdihikarananupapatteh prayatnasyahetutvam
sabdasyabhiviyaktau |
yatra prayatnanantaramabhiviyaktistatranupalabdihikaranam
vyavadhanamupapadyate. vyavadhanapohacca prayatnanantarabhavino
'rthasayopalabdihilaksanabhiviyaktirbhavatiti. na tu
sabdasyanupalabdihikaranam kim cidupapadyate yasya
prayatnanantaramapohat sabdasyopalabdihilaksanabhiviyaktirbhavatiti.
tasmadutpadyate sabdo nabhiviyajyate iti // 38 //

***** nysbh_5,1.39 *****

hetoscedanaikantikativamupapadyate-- anaikantikativadasadhakah syaditi,
yadi canaikantikativadasadhaktvam ?---

nys_5,1.39: pratisedhe hpi samano dosah //

pratisedhopyanaikantikah-- kiñcit pratisedhati kiñcinni.
anaikantikativad asadhaka iti| atha va sabdasyanityatvapekse
prayatnanantaramutpada nabhiviyaktiriti visesahetvabhavah,
nityatvapaksepi prayatnanantaramabhiviyaktirnotpada iti
visesahetvabhavah, soyamubhayapakasasamovisesahetvabhava

ityubhayamapyanaikantikamiti // 39 //

***** nysbh_5,1.40 *****

nys_5,1.40: sarvatraivam //

sarvesu sadharmyaprabhatisu pratishedhahetusu yatra yatraviseso
drsyate tatrobhayoh paksayoh samah prasajyate iti // 40 //

***** nysbh_5,1.41 *****

nys_5,1.41: pratishedhavipratishedhe pratishedhadosavaddosah //

yo 'yam pratishedhepi samano dosah anaikantikativamapadyate so 'yam
pratishedhasya pratishedhepi samanah, na 'anityah sabdah
prayatnanantariyakatvat' iti sadhanavadinah sthapana prathamah
paksah,

"prayatnakaryanekatvat karyasamah 37"

iti dusanavadinah pratishedhahetuna dvitiyah paksah sa ca
pratishedha ityucyate, tasyasya pratishedhepi samano dosa iti
trtiyah paksah (sa ca) vipratishedha ucyate, tasmin
pratishedhavipratishedhepi samano dosah anaikantikativam caturthah
paksah // 4 //

***** nysbh_5,1.42 *****

nys_5,1.42: pratishedham sadosamabhyupetya pratishedhavipratishedhe
samano dosaprasango matanujña //

pratishedham |

dvitiyam paksam sadosamabhyupetya |

taduddharamanuktvanujñaya pratishedhavipratishedhe |

trtiyakse samanam anaikantikativamiti samanam dusanam

prasajato dusanavadino matanujña prasajyate iti pañcamah paksah

// 42 //

***** nysbh_5,1.43 *****

nys_5,1.43: svapaksalaksanapeksopapattyupasamhare hetunirdese
parapakadosabhyupagamat samano dosah //

sthanapekse "prayatnakaryanekatvat" itidosah

pratishedhahetuvadina svapaksalaksano bhavati, kasmah ?,

svapaksasamutthatvat, soyam svapaksalaksanam

dosamapeksamano 'nuddhrtya | anujñaya "pratishedhepi samano

dosah 39" ityupapadyamanam dosam parapakse upasamharati, ittham

canaikantikah pratishedha iti hetum nirdisati, tatra

svapaksalaksanapeksayopapadyamanadosopasamhare hetunirdese ca

sati anena parapakso 'bhyupagato bhavati| katham krtva ?, yah parena

"prayatnakaryanekatvat" ityadinanaikantikativadosa uktastam anuddhrtya

"pratishedhepi samano dosah 39" ityaha, evam sthapanam

sadosamabhyupetya pratishedhepi samanam dosam prasajatah

parapaksabhyupagamat samano doso bhavati. yatha parasya pratishedham

sadosamabhyupetya pratishedhavipratishedhepi samano dosaprasango

matanujña prasajyate iti tathasyapi sthapanam sadosamabhyupetya
pratisedhepi samanam dosam prasajato matanujña prasajyate iti, sa
khalvayam sasthah paksah| tatra khalu sthapanahetuvadinah
prathamatrtiyapañcamapaksah, pratisedhahetuvadinah
dvtiyacaturthasasthapaksah, tesam sadhv asadhutayam
mimamsyamanayam caturthasasthayoravisesat
punaruktadosaprasangah | caturthapakse samanadosatvam
parasyocyate-- "pratisedhavi pratisedhe pratisedhadosavad dosah 41"
iti, sasthepi "parapaksabhyupagamat samano dosah"
itisamanadosatvamevocyate narthavisesah kascidasti|
samanastrtiyapañcamayoh punaruktadosaprasanga | trtiyapaksepi
"pratisedhepi samano dosah 39" iti samanatvamabhyupagamyate.
pañcamapaksepi pratisedhavi pratisedhe samano dosaprasango
'bhyupagamyate narthavisesah kasciducyate iti| tatra
pañcamasasthapaksayorarthavisesat punaruktadosah,
trtiyacaturthayormatanujña, prathamadvitiyayorvisesahetvabhava iti
satpaksyamubhayorasiddhih| kada satpaksi ?, yada
"pratisedhepi samano dosah"
ityevam pravartate tadobhayoh paksayorasiddhih, yada tu
"karyanyatveprayatnahetutvamanupalabdihikaranopapatteh 38"
ityanena trtiyapakso yujyate tada visesahetuvacanat
prayatnanantaramamalabhah sabdasya nabhivyaktiriti siddhah
prathamapakso na satpaksi pravartate iti // 43 //

// iti vatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye pañcamadhyayasya
prathamamahnikam samaptam //

atha nyayabhasyapañcamadhyayasya dvitiamahnikam

***** nysbh_5,2.1 *****

vipratipattyapratipattyorvikalpannigrahashtanabahutvamiti
samksepenoktam tadidanim virbhajaniyam| nigrahashtanani khalu
parajayavastuny aparadhahikaranani prayena
pratijñadyavayavasrayani tattvavadinam atattvavadinam
cabhisamplavante, tesam vibhagah---

nys_5,2.1: pratijñahanih pratijñantaram pratijñavirodhah
pratijñasamnyaso hetvantaramarthantaram nirarthakam avijñatartham
aparthakam apraptakalam nyunamadhikam punaruktam ananubhasanam
ajñanam apratibha viksepo matanujña paryanuyojoyopeksanam
niranuyojanuyogopasiddhanto hetvabhasasca nigrahashtanani //
tanimani dvavisatidha vibhajya laksyante // 1 //

***** nysbh_5,2.2 *****

nys_5,2.2: pratidrstantadharmabhyanujña svadrstante
pratijñahanih //

sadhya dharmapratyanikena dharmena pratyavasthite
pratidrstantadharmam svadrstante 'bhyanujanam pratijñam
jahatiti pratijñahanih, nidarsanam-- 'aindriyakatvadanityah sabdo

ghatavat' itikrte. apara aha-- 'drstamaindriyakatvam samanye
nitye kasmanna tatha sabdah ?' iti. (evam) pratyavasthite. idamaha--
'yadyaindriyakam samanyam nityam ? kamam ghato nityostu' iti, sa
khalvayam sadhakasya drstantasya nityatvam prasañjayan
nigamanantameva paksam jahati. paksam jahat pratijña
jahatityucyate-- pratijñasrayatvat paksasyeti // 2 //

***** nysbh_5,2.3 *****

nys_5,2.3: pratijñatarthapratishedhe dharmavikalpattadarthanirdesah
pratijñantaram //

pratijñatarthah-- 'anityah sabda aindriyakatvad ghatavat' ityukte yo
'sya pratishedhah | pratidrstantena hetuvyabhicarah--
'samanyamaindriyakam nityam' iti tasmimsca pratijñatarthapratishedhe
dharmavikalpaditi | drstantapratidrstantayoh sadharmyayoge
dharmabhedat |

samanyamaindriyakam sarvagatam aindriyakastv asarvagato ghata iti
dharmavikalpat. tadartham nirdeśa iti sadhyasiddhyartham|
katham ? yatha ghato 'sarvagata evam sabdopyasarvagato
ghatavadevanitya iti, tatra-- 'anityah sabdah' iti purva pratijña.

'asarvagatah' iti dvitiya pratijña pratijñantaram|

tat katham nigrasthanamiti ?, na pratijñayah sadhanam

pratijñantaram kim tu hetudrstantau sadhanam pratijñayah,

tadetad asadhanopadanam anarthakamiti. anarthakyannigrasthanamiti // 3

//

***** nysbh_5,2.4 *****

nys_5,2.4: pratijñahetvorvirodhah pratijñavirodhah //

'gunavyatiriktam dravyam' iti pratijña. 'rupadito

'rthantarasyanupalabdheh' iti hetuh. soyam pratijñahetvorvirodhah|

katham ?, yadi gunavyatiriktam dravyam ? rupadibhyo

'rthantarasyanupalabdheh (iti) nopapadyate, atha

rupadibhyorthantarasyanupalabdhih ? gunavyatiriktam dravyamiti,

nopapadyate, gunavyatiriktam ca dravyam

rupadibhyorthantarasyanupalabdhiriti virudhyate |

vyahanyate |

na sambhavatiti // 4 //

***** nysbh_5,2.5 *****

nys_5,2.5: paksapratishedhe pratijñatarthapanayanam

pratijñasamnyasah //

'anityah sabda aindriyakatvat' ityukte paro bruyat--

'samanyamaindriyakam na canityamevam sabdopyaindriyako na canityah'

iti. evam pratisiddhe pakse yadi bruyat-- 'kah punaraha anityah

sabdah (iti) ?' iti. soyam pratijñatarthanihnavah

pratijñasamnyasa iti // 5 //

***** nysbh_5,2.6 *****

nys_5,2.6: avisesokte hetau pratisiddhe visesamicchato hetvantaram //

nidarsanam-- 'ekaprakrtidam vyaktam' iti pratijñā. kasmad hetoh ?
'ekaprakrtinam vikaranam parimanat' 'mrtpurvakanam
saravadinam drstam parimanam yavan prakrtervyuho
bhavati tavan vikarah' iti. drstam ca prativikaram
parimanam. asti cedam parimanam prativyaktam, tadekaprakrtinam
vikaranam parimanat pasyamo vyaktamidamekapraktiti|
asya vyabhicarena pratyavasthanam-- nanaprakrtinamekaprakrtinam
ca vikaranam drstam parimanamiti|
evam pratayavasthite aha-- ekaprakrtisamanvaye sati
saravadvikaranam parimanadarsanat.
sukhaduhkhamohasamanvitam hidam vyaktam parimitam grhyate. tatra
prakrtyantararupasamanvayabhava satyekaprakrtitvamiti|
tadidamavisesokte hetau pratisiddhe visesam bruvato hetvantaram
bhavati, sati ca hetvantarabhava purvasya hetorasadhakatvannigahasthanam,
hetvantara vacane sati yadi hetvarthanidarsano drstanta upadiyate ?
nedam vyaktamekaprakrti bhavati-- prakrtyantaropadanat, atha
nopadiyate ?. drstante hetvarthasyanidarsitasya
sadhakabhavanupapatteh anarthakyad hetoranivrttam nigrasthanamiti
// 6 //

***** nysbh_5,2.7 *****

nys_5,2.7: prakrtadarthataprisambaddhartham arthantaram //
yathoktalaksane paksapratipaksaparigrahe hetutah sadhyasiddhau
prakrtayam bruyat-- 'nityah sabdah asparsatvaditi hetuh'
heturnama hinoterdhatostuni pratyaye krdantapadam. padam ca--
namakhyatopasarganipatah, abhidheyasya kriyantarayogad
visisyamanarupah sabdo nama, kriyakarakasamudayah.
karakasamkhyavisistakriyakalayogabhidhayi akhyatam.
dhatvarthamatram ca kalabhidhanavisistam,
prayogesvarthatabhidyamanarupa nipatah, upasrjyamanah
kriyavadyotaka upasargah, ityevamadi. tadarthantaram veditavyam // 7
//

***** nysbh_5,2.8 *****

nys_5,2.8: varnakramanirdesavad nirarthakam //
yathanityah sabdah kacatatapanam jabagadadasatvat
jhabhañghadhadhasavat' iti, evamprakaram nirarthakam--
abhidhanabhidheyabhavanupapattau arthagaterabhavad varnah kramena
nirdisyante iti // 8 //

***** nysbh_5,2.9 *****

nys_5,2.9: parisatprativadibhyam trirabhihitamapyavijñatam
avijñatartham //
yad vakyam parisada prativadina ca trirabhihitamapi na vijñayate
slistasabdham apratitaprayogam atidrutoccaritamityevamadina
karanena tadavijñatartham, avijñatartham asamarthyasamvaranaya

prayuktamiti nigrahashtanamiti // 9 //

***** nysbh_5,2.10 *****

nys_5,2.10: paurvaparyayogadapratismaddhartham aparthakam //
yatranekasya padasya vakyasya va paurvapayenanvayayogo nasti ity
asambaddhartham grhyate tatsamudayarthasyapayadaparthakam
yatha-- 'dasa dadimani. sadapupah. kundamajajinam.

palalapindah. adharaurukametat. kumaryah prayyam tasyah pita
apratisinah' iti // 10 //

***** nysbh_5,2.11 *****

nys_5,2.11: avayavaviparyasavacanam apraptakalam //
pratijnadinamakyavanam yathalaksanamarthavasat kramah
tatrayavaviparyasena vacanam apraptakalam asambaddhartham
nigrahashtanamiti // 11 //

***** nysbh_5,2.12 *****

nys_5,2.12: hinamanyatamenapyavayavena nyunam //
pratijnadinamavayavanamanyatamevapyavayavena hinam nyunam
nigrahashtanam-- sadhanabhava sadhyasiddhiriti // 12 //

***** nysbh_5,2.13 *****

nys_5,2.13: hetudaharanadhikam adhikam //
ekena krtatvadanyatarasyanarthakyamiti, tadetanniyamabhyupagame
veditavyamiti // 13 //

***** nysbh_5,2.14 *****

nys_5,2.14: sabdathayoh punarvacanam punaruktamanyatranuvadat //
anyatranuvadat sabdapunaruktam arthapunaruktam va-- 'nityah sabdah
nityah sabdah' iti sabdapunaruktam. arthapunaruktam-- 'anityah
sabdah. nirodhadharmako dhvanah' iti|
anuvade tv apunaruktam-- sabdabhyasadarthavisesopapatteh yatha--
"hetvapadesat pratijnayah punarvacanam nigamanam 1-1-39"
iti // 14 //

***** nysbh_5,2.15 *****

nys_5,2.15: arthadapannasya svasabdena punarvacanam //
punaruktamiti prakrtam, nidarsanam-- 'utpattidharmakatvadanityam' ityaktva
arthadapannasya yo 'bhidhayakah sabdastena svasabdena bruyat--
'anutpattidharmakam nityam' iti tacca punaruktam veditavyam--
arthasampratyayathe sabdaprayoge pratitah so 'rtho 'rthapattyeti // 15
//

***** nysbh_5,2.16 *****

nys_5,2.16: vijñatasya parisada trirabhihitasyapy apratyuccaranam
ananubhasanam //

vijñatasya vakyarthasya parisada prativadina
trirabhihitasya yad apratyuccaranam tad ananubhasanam

nama nigrahasthanamiti, apratyuccarayan kimasrayam
parapaksapratishedham bruyat ? // 6 //

***** nysbh_5,2.17 *****

nys_5,2.17: avijñatam cajñanam //

vijñatarthasya parisada. prativadina trirabhihitasya yadavijñana
tad ajñanam nigrahasthanamiti, ayam khalvavijñaya
kasya pratishedham bruyaditi ? // 7 //

***** nysbh_5,2.18 *****

nys_5,2.18: uttarasyapratipattirapatibha //

parapaksapratishedham uttaram tad yada na pratipadyate ? tada
nigrhito bhavati // 18 //

***** nysbh_5,2.19 *****

nys_5,2.19: karyavyasangat kathavicchedo viksepah //

yatra kartavyam vyasajya katham vyavacchinatti-- 'idam me
karaniyam vidyate tasminn avasite pascad kathayisyamiti (tat)
viksepo nama nigrahasthanam| ekanigrahavasayanam kathayam
svayameva kathantaram pratipadyate iti // 19 //

***** nysbh_5,2.20 *****

nys_5,2.20: svapakse dosabhyupagamat parapakse dosaprasango
matanujña //

yah parena coditam dosam svapakse 'bhyupagamya | anuddhrtya
vadati-- 'bhavatpaksepi samano dosah'
iti. sa svapakse dosabhyupagamat parapakse
dosam prasañjayan paramatam anujanatiti
matanujñanama nigrahasthanamapadyate iti // 20 //

***** nysbh_5,2.21 *****

nys_5,2.21: nigrahasthanapraptyanigrahah paryanuyojoyopeksanam //

paryanuyojoyo nama nigrahopapattya codaniyah. tasyopeksanam =
'nigrahasthanam prapto 'sity ananuyogah/
etacca 'kasya parajayah ?' ityanuktaya parisada
vacaniyam-- na khalu nigraham praptah svakaupinam
vivrnuyaditi // 21 //

***** nysbh_5,2.22 *****

nys_5,2.22: anigrahasthane nigrahasthanabhiyogo niranuyojoyanuyogah //

nigrahasthanalaksanasya mithyadhyavasayad anigrahasthane
'nigrhitositi param bruvan niravanugojoyanuyogad
niranugojoyanuyogad nigrhito veditavya
iti // 22 //

***** nysbh_5,2.23 *****

nys_5,2.23: siddhantamabhyupetyaniyamat kathaprasango 'pasiddhantah //

kasyacidarthasya tathabhavam pratijñaya pratijñatarthaviparyayat |
aniyamat katham prasañjayato 'pasiddhanto veditavyo yatha-- 'na sad
atmanam jahati | na sato vinasah, nasad atmanam labhate =
nasadutpadyate' iti siddhantamabhyupetya svapaksam
vyavasthapayati--ekaprakrtidam vyaktam-- vikaranamanvayadarsanat.
mrdanvitanam saravadinam drstamekaprakrtitvam tatha
cayam vyaktabhedah sukhaduhkhamohasamanvito drsyate tasmāt
samanvayadarsanat sukhadibhirekaprakrtidam visvamiti| evamuktavan
anuyujyate-- atha prakrtirvikara iti katham laksitavyam ? iti,
yasyavasthitasya dharmantaraniivrttau dharmantaram pravartate sa
prakrtih. yacca dharmantaram pravartate sa vikara iti| so 'yam
pratijñatarthaviparyayat | aniyamat katham prasañjayati |
pratijñatam khalvanena-- nasadavirbhavati na sattiro bhavatiti|
sadasatosca tirobhavavirbhavam antarena na kasyacit pravrttih
pravrttyuparamasca bhavati, mrdi khalvasthitayam bhavisyati
saravadilaksanam dharmantaramiti pravrttirbhavati. abhuditi
ca pravrttyuparamah. tadetat mrdharmanamapi
na syat, evam pratyavasthito yadi satascatmahanam
asatascatmalabhamabhyupaiti ? tadasyapasiddhanto nigrasthanam
bhavati,
atha nabhyupaiti ? prakso 'sya na sidhyati // 23 //

***** nysbh_5,2.24 *****

nys_5,2.24: hetvabhasasca yathoktah //

hetvabhasasca nigrasthanani | kim punarlaksanantarayogad
hetvabhasa nigrasthanatvamapannah yatha pramanani prameyatvam ?
ityata aha-- yathokta iti | hetvabhasalaksanenaiva nigrasthanabhava
iti|
te ime pramanadayah padartha uddista
laksitah pariksitasceti // 24 //

yo 'ksapadamrsim nyayah pratyabhadvadatam varam |
tasya vatsyayana idam bhasyajatamavartayat //

// iti vidvadvaravatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye pañcamo 'dhyayah
samaptah //

// nyayadarsanam cedam samaptam //